

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY
3 1761 00321615 7

The Lincoln Record Society

VOLUME 50

The Port Books of Boston

1601—1640

EDITED BY

R. W. K. HINTON



1956

THE
PUBLICATIONS

OF THE
Lincoln Record Society

FOUNDED IN THE YEAR

1910



VOLUME 50

FOR THE YEARS ENDING 31ST AUGUST, 1954 AND 31ST AUGUST, 1955

DA
670
L69L5
v.50

4 2.57

THE
PORT BOOKS OF BOSTON
1601 — 1640

EDITED BY
R. W. K. HINTON
Fellow of Peterhouse, Cambridge

PRINTED FOR
THE LINCOLN RECORD SOCIETY
BY
THE HEREFORD TIMES LIMITED, HEREFORD
1956

PREFACE

I have edited these port books with two objects in mind.

First, to make available in a clear and useful fashion the materials for a study of the foreign trade of Boston in the first half of the 17th century. At one time the port of Boston was second in importance only to London, but by the 17th century its trade was much smaller than Hull's. The great inland area once served by Boston had come to depend on the rivers of Humber and Thames, and Boston now exported mainly the produce of a limited hinterland, and imported goods apparently for local consumption. These port books, displaying what is indeed a negligible proportion of the total trade of the kingdom, are therefore in the first instance a contribution to the economic study of Lincolnshire; and in this function, being port books for *foreign* trade only, they require to be supplemented by contemporary books for the coasting trade. This does not necessarily mean that they are only of local value. If the merchants of Boston in their relatively small trade were subject to the same influences as the merchants of greater ports, to study the trade of Boston is in some sort to study a national trade in miniature. The commercial history of London is vast and intractable, and even of Hull complicated and difficult; but of Boston it is small, simple and amenable to study. The question may be asked whether small size, fewer merchants and (doubtless) less individual wealth do not make significant differences in the behaviour of merchants—whether trade can, in fact, be studied in miniature. All that can be said at the moment is that Boston port books show certain tendencies answering to the general evidence of commercial history for this period, and that there is accordingly a *prima facie* case for taking Boston as a microcosm of the nation. Attention is drawn to the state of Boston's trade in the years preceding the great depression of 1620, during the depression of 1629–30, and in the time of Charles I's unparliamentary government before the outbreak of the civil wars.

The second object in editing the port books was to determine in some measure the reliability of port books as historical sources. I have attempted to discover how the books were compiled: by whom, with what care, and under what rules and conventions. The attempt has not achieved all that was hoped, and, although it has been possible to make a number of comments about the men who kept the books and the manner in which they wrote them up, no final conclusion can be drawn as to their reliability. Only this can be said: they can be used with more confidence to study the form of trade than to gather statistics about its volume. These books confirm contemporary statements about changes in the form of

trade. They are probably of less value for the study of long-term trends and 'economic growth'. The same remark must necessarily apply with equal force to the various much-used classes of records that are in fact nothing but summaries of port books.

These matters are discussed at greater length in the introduction, the first part of which deals with the port books as sources and the second part with what they appear to reveal as to the state of trade at Boston.

The text takes a form dictated by the two purposes outlined above. On the one hand, in order to make the books yield their information readily to the eye, I have tabulated their contents, modernised their language, and supplied some of their omissions. On the other hand, in order to reveal the characteristics of the books themselves, I have included notes and comments and have reproduced several pages in full. The text for each year is a collation, rather than a reproduction of any one book. The notes and comments will be found immediately preceding the text for each year.

There are separate indexes of persons and places. In the index of persons names have been standardised with a slight bias towards the modern form, but without rendering them unrecognisable. The writers of the port books tended to give foreign names in an English spelling, but they do not appear to have so distorted them as to prevent the use of the present volume in conjunction with foreign records.

As for places, the claim of ready intelligibility has overcome the claim of exact transcription, though the latter has obvious advantages. Places have been identified and place-names have been modernised. In order to obviate the effects of errors of identification, original forms are given in the index.

There is no index of ships. Many ships' names recur so frequently for different vessels that to look for a ship in an index would often be as fruitless as to look for a man named Smith. Even with the additional details of burthen, home port and master, precise identification can be a matter of great difficulty. The reader in search of a ship is therefore put to the not very tedious task of looking through the text. He is warned of the danger of confusing ships of the same name.

I thank Miss Barbara Dodwell, Miss Kathleen Major, Mrs. A. G. Hinton, Professor Sir Frank Stenton, Dr. J. W. F. Hill, Mr. R. C. Jarvis, Dr. N. J. Williams and Mr. H. S. K. Kent for their help and advice at crucial moments.

R. W. K. HINTON.

CONTENTS

	<i>Page</i>
PREFACE - - - - -	v
ABBREVIATIONS AND NOTES - - - - -	ix
LIST OF THE PORT BOOKS - - - - -	xi
INTRODUCTION—	
Part I. Port books and the administration of the customs at Boston, 1601–1640 :	
1. Port books in general - - - - -	xiii
2. The inauguration of the system of port books— - - - -	xiv
3. Boston port books, 1601–1640 - - - - -	xviii
4. The entry (date—ship's name—home port—burthen —master's name—'nationality'—port from or to which the ship is bound—merchant's name —'nationality'—the goods—the duties—the allowances) - - - - -	xx
5. Unusual entries - - - - -	xxvi
6. The custom-house and the officers at Boston - - - - -	xxvii
7. How the port books were made up - - - - -	xxxi
8. The port books as historical sources - - - - -	xxxii
Part II. Port books and the trade of Boston, 1601–1640 :	
1. The merchants - - - - -	xxxiv
2. Ships - - - - -	xxxv
3. The trade of Boston - - - - -	xxxix
4. Customs duties and the civil wars - - - - -	xlii
APPENDIX A. A Comparison of Boston Port Books and the Danish Sound Toll Registers - - - - -	xliv
APPENDIX B. Some Figures of Tonnage and Poundage in Selected Years— - - - -	lii
TEXT: THE PORT BOOKS— - - - -	1
INDEX OF PERSONS - - - - -	323
INDEX OF PLACES - - - - -	329
INDEX OF SUBJECTS - - - - -	332

ABBREVIATIONS, ETC., USED IN THE TEXT

The following conventions have been observed in the text :

...	indicates an illegible reading.
()	indicates an illegible item supplied.
<i>italic type</i>	indicates a doubtful reading.
—	indicates a missing item.
[]	indicates a missing item supplied.
†	indicates that this item is the subject of a note.
*	only in the column 'from' or 'to', indicates that the original reading is 'from the same', 'from thence', 'thither', etc

The notes immediately precede the text for each year. They include, for certain years, selected parts of the original books reproduced in full.

All port books are in English except when otherwise stated in the notes.

The following abbreviations have been used :

hd.	= hundred(s) ; of 100, 112 or 120.
thou.	= thousand(s) ; i.e. ten hundreds.
wt.	= weight ; i.e. in pounds.
qr.	= quarter ; i.e. of a hundred.
hhd.	= hogshead.
Al.	= alienigena.
Ind.	= indigena.
Brit.	= Briton ; i.e. a Scot.
w.l.	= with leecage.

The following less familiar units of measure will be found in the text :

Butt. See Ton.

Cast. Of earthenware pots and jugs. *Oxford English Dictionary* — 'a certain quantity of clay made into flower-pots'. According to 1639/23, one cast = one pot or jug.

Chaldron. Of coal. A variable measure according to local custom, but these books use the Newcastle chaldron which in this period was 42 cwt. (E. Lipson, *Economic History of England* (1943), ii. 148).

Chest. Of glass, earthen dishes. *O.E.D.*—a variable measure according to commodity. Cf. tea-chest. In the 18th century 10–15 cwt., and a chest of glass 200–300 ft. In these books half-chests

generally occur. According to 1611/22 a chest of glass=one wey. See Wey.

Dicker. Of hides, skins. *O.E.D.*—the number, 10. According to 1601-2/23. 24, one dicker=10 dozen skins, not 10 skins.

End. Of hops. In these books 2 ends of hops=3 cwt.

Firkin. Of salmon, butter, soap. *O.E.D.*— $\frac{1}{4}$ barrel=8-9 gallons.

Fodder (modern, fother). Of lead. *O.E.D.*—a ton, 20 cwt.

Goad. Of cotton. *O.E.D.*— $4\frac{1}{2}$ ft., but somewhat later than these books.

Hogshead. See Ton.

Hundred. See introduction, part I, 4 (j).

Last. A variable measure generally=2 English tons. Principally a Dutch measure of grain.

Piece. Of raisins. A variable measure, but stands in these books for a fixed quantity apparently of the order of half a hundredweight. Also, exceptionally. of rosin (1602-3/2).

Pipe. See Ton.

Punccheon. A large cask, generally of prunes.

Tierce. See Ton.

Ton. Of wine. One ton=252 wine-gallons=2 pipes or butts=4 hogsheads. Three tierces=one pipe. Also of some dry goods, occasionally, when one ton=20 hundreds. Also as a measure of capacity of ships, when it is a conventional measure; there were several methods of computing the size of a ship in cubic feet, the result being given in tons.

Topnet. Of figs. *O.E.D.*—a basket containing about 30 pounds weight.

Wey, weigh. Of salt, glass. *O.E.D.*—one wey of salt=40 bushels (1674). According to 1611/22, one wey of glass=one chest. See Chest.

LIST OF THE PORT BOOKS

	collector	surveyor	comptroller	searcher
Mic 1601-02	{ 393/1	393/5		393/2
Mic 1602-03	{ 393/6	393/4	393/7	
	{ 393/8			
Mic 1604-05	{ 393/11	393/9	393/10	
Chr 1609-10	393/15			
Chr 1610-11			393/16	
Chr 1611-12	394/1			
Chr 1612-13	394/4		394/5	
Chr 1614-15	394/8			
Chr 1615-16				394/10
Chr 1616-17	394/15			394/12
Chr 1617-18	394/14			
Chr 1627-28				395/6
Chr 1629-30	395/9		395/8	
Chr 1632-33	395/13		395/11	395/12
Chr 1633-34			396/1	
Chr 1638-39			396/6	396/5
Chr 1639-40				396/7

NOTES

Collector's books to Michaelmas 1605 are half-yearly.

In this book 1601-2 denotes the year ending Michaelmas 1602 and 1640 denotes the year ending Christmas 1640. 1601-2/1 and 1640/1 denote the first entries in these years respectively ; and so on. Entries are identified in this way in the index, since page references are insufficiently exact.

The books are listed above as they are catalogued in the Public Record Office, the first figure for the bundle and the second for the book itself. All port books are under class E 190. The full reference of the first collector's book is therefore E190/393/1.

INTRODUCTION

PART I

PORT BOOKS AND THE ADMINISTRATION OF THE CUSTOMS AT BOSTON.
1601-16401. *Port books in general*

The records called port books are a collection of rather dirty and damaged folio parchment books varying in number of pages according to the importance of the port to which they were issued. They are to be found in the Public Record Office where, since they were originally issued by and returned to the Exchequer, they are classed as Exchequer (King's Remembrancer) Port Books (E 190). Some forty sakes of imperfect books and fragments remain to be sorted and placed with the rest of the class. The bulk, however, are available for use and may be identified from a class-list in the Public Record Office. A class-list more detailed than that in use up to the time of writing is in course of preparation. The books are arranged under ports, and under each port chronologically. They are in bundles of convenient size; the bundles contain varying numbers of books and cover varying numbers of years. Those with which we deal in this volume are to be found in bundles 393 to 396. The first book used here happens to be the first book in bundle 393; its correct reference is therefore E190/393/1. The present work has been done from photostats made and supplied by the Record Office. It would have been impossible without that help, which I wish to acknowledge with sincere appreciation.

Port books have had a chequered history. When they were discontinued late in the 18th century, on the ground that they had become inaccurate and useless records, there was a vast accumulation of them. They were not destroyed, but neither were they preserved with any care. In the present century a higher opinion of their value began to be entertained—at least, of books earlier than the 18th century. They were rescued in 1911 from an exposed and weatherbeaten part of the Record Office, were made available to students, and are now frequently consulted (if not entirely trusted) for information on English commerce. An interesting account of their history is contained in the First Report of the Royal Commission on Public Records, volume 1, part ii (1912), p. 45 f.

Port books are of special importance for the first half of the 17th century because in 1605, when the customs were let to private men in farm, the information which they contain ceased to be enrolled in the general accounts of the Exchequer. Until 1605, the historian finds them useful because the Exchequer accounts are

only summaries, but when the summaries cease the original port books become indispensable.

Port books are records of all goods passing into and out of the realm of England. They were kept to ensure as far as possible that the crown received its full revenue from the customs.

2. *The inauguration of the system of port books*

The customs being a large part of the crown's revenue, it is not surprising that the crown should have taken great care in their collection. When Queen Elizabeth I came to the throne, measures were taken to prevent her being defrauded. In the first year of her reign there was an enquiry into the places where goods were shipped and landed to and from foreign countries, and into the collection of the Queen's customs at those places.¹ An Act of Parliament was also passed which forbade the shipping and landing of goods except in daylight and at legal quays where customs officers were in attendance.² This was directed at the merchants. It seems, however, that the officers themselves were failing in their duty. In Queen Elizabeth's seventh year a more detailed enquiry was instituted into all the ports and havens of the realm, requiring answers to a dozen questions as to the places where trade was conducted.³ At the same time a long book of orders was drawn up (to which I refer henceforth as the orders of 1564) for issue to every custom-house.⁴ This inaugurated the system of port books, with some of which we are now concerned. It was followed immediately by yet another commission, this time not so much of enquiry as of action, for the appointment of officers to some outlying places where supervision had previously been revealed as inadequate; and this commission, like its predecessors, produced reports which add to our knowledge about Boston.⁵

The orders of 1564 constantly refer to what we call port books as 'the Queen's original books', a significant phrase which accurately describes their intended use. The procedure for passing goods through the customs was to be as follows: (1) In the case of imports. On arrival of the ship, the shipmaster was to go to the custom-house and give the officers, by presenting his bill of lading or making a verbal declaration, information on the following points: the ship's name, 'of whence' (i.e. its home port) and 'from whence', its

¹ Commission and report as to Boston, E178/1267.

² 1 Eliz., cap. 11.

³ Commission and report as to Boston, E178/1273.

⁴ The original is enrolled in the Exchequer (King's Remembrancer) Memoranda Rolls at E159/350, no. 319. Printed, B.Y., *A sure guide to merchants, custom-house officers, &c., or the modern practice of the Court of Exchequer* . . . (London, 1730), pp. 406-446.

⁵ *Calendar of State Papers Domestic 1547-1580*, 259. *Acts of the Privy Council 1558-1570*, 278-290. The *Calendar* notes reports from the shires; that concerning Boston, from Lincoln, is noted at p. 264; the original report is at SP12/38/23 and 231. The reports mentioned in this paragraph will be referred to more than once in the following pages.

burthen, the name of the master (himself), his nationality (i.e. whether alien or native), the name (or names) and nationality (i.e. alien or native) of the owner of the cargo, and a general description of the shipments—for example, so many packages marked in such and such a manner. The officers of the custom-house were to enter these details in a book called the ‘shippers’ book inwards’. The owners of the cargo or their representatives were now to come to the custom-house and declare the goods in full. This declaration the officers were to enter, under the ship, in ‘the Queen’s original books’. Two officers had place in the custom-house, the collector or customer and the comptroller; each kept a book, and the two books were therefore to be identical. The collector, with the knowledge of the comptroller, assessed the duty, which both entered in their books. Nothing is said in the instructions as to how and when it was to be collected. The person making the declaration was to subscribe the entry with his signature. The port books should now contain the particulars of the ship (as entered in the shippers’ book) and of the cargo, with the marks of the packages in the margin, corresponding to the entries made by the shipmaster in the shippers’ book; and there should be entered both the name of the ‘very owner’ of the cargo and the name and signature of the owner’s representative, if the owner was not present. The port books had now served their purpose. The officers were then to make out a warrant in duplicate, copied from the entry in the port books; they were to give one part to the owner of the goods and the other to a third officer, called the searcher. The searcher worked on the quay. He saw the goods landed, checked them against the warrant (searching the packages if necessary), and allowed them to pass into the possession of the owner. In his own original or port book he was to enter the name of the person to whom the warrant was issued and the number of the warrant against the entry of the ship, and to return the warrant to be kept in the custom-house. (2) In the case of exports. The shipmaster was to declare his intention to take on goods and his ship was to be entered in the shippers’ book outwards; the merchant was to declare his goods; the officers were to enter the merchant’s goods, with the duty payable, under the particulars of the ship, in their original books; a document called a cocket, in the same form as a warrant, was to be issued as before; the searcher was to see the goods specified in the cocket laden into the ship, making out his book and returning the duplicate document as before; and the ship was now free to sail. According to this procedure the formal entry of goods imported and exported was that made and signed by the owner or his representative in the Queen’s original books or port books; the warrants and cockets were copied from the port books, and the book of orders threatened the officers of the custom-house with heavy penalties for copying them inaccurately or fraudulently.

Port books contained a fixed number of leaves of stout parchment. Erasures were forbidden. The books were issued from the Exchequer in sealed boxes. At the end of a fixed period they were to be returned, with the duplicates of the warrants and cockets. The Exchequer would then have a record of every transaction in four forms: a full entry of it in the collector's book, a duplicate in the comptroller's book, a copy in the warrant or cocket, and an abbreviated entry in the searcher's book. The collector could not cheat the crown without the collusion of the comptroller, the merchant and the searcher. The searcher could still cheat, by passing more goods than were entered in the warrant or cocket: and to stop this loophole, probably, a fourth officer was appointed at the beginning of the 17th century—the surveyor, whose business was especially to check the searcher and who also was to keep a port book. But by this time the procedure laid down in the orders of 1564 was not by any means the procedure followed in the custom-house. Perhaps it never was. The surveyor, accordingly, is perhaps to be regarded as an alternative, rather than as an addition, to the orders just described.¹

The weakness of these orders was that they imposed on the officers of the custom-house the inordinately risky responsibility of answering to the crown for entries made in the hurry and bustle of daily business. It was probably too much to expect a book which had lain open in the custom-house, exposed to dirty hands and ink-blots, to satisfy the scrutiny of the Exchequer. Whatever the reason, we find that by the beginning of the 17th century the port books are not original, but are neat fair copies written up at the end of a period. The Exchequer did not object.

Port books were not entirely new in 1564, nor was it a novelty to record the particulars of ship and cargo which they required. Some medieval port books or rolls have been printed, and contain some or all of these details.² The innovation, apparently, was to enforce a uniform procedure and to provide books with fixed numbers of pages on such a scale. It must have been a considerable expense to supply every outport with first three and then four books for foreign trade alone, not to mention corresponding books for the coasting trade. To prepare, issue, check and file them in the Exchequer must have taken much time and trouble.

By the beginning of the 17th century not only were the port books not original but, as a natural consequence, they had ceased to be subscribed by the person who paid the duty. Some less important departures from the orders of 1564 will also be noticed in the following pages. The searcher's book, which ought to have

¹ The surveyor's instructions are printed in B.Y., *Sure guide*, 447.

² N. S. B. Gras, *The Early English Customs System* (Harvard University Press, 1918), prints a valuable collection of early port books including one of 1550. Some Welsh port books have been printed in abbreviated form: E. A. Lewis, *The Welsh Port Books (1550-1603)*, (London, 1927).

been a list of the warrants and cockets arranged under their appropriate ships, had assumed the same form as the collector's, comptroller's and surveyor's, except that it omitted the duty, with which the searcher was not concerned. An interesting sidelight on Tudor administration might be obtained from studying 16th century port books from their inception. The customs approximated more closely than any other branch of royal service to the full-time paid bureaucracy of modern times: if the customs could not be reduced to rule, there was little hope in other departments.

Port books being copies, what then were the true originals? We have already noticed two possibilities—the shippers' books inwards and outwards, and the warrants and cockets. The question will receive further attention in section 7. Briefly to anticipate, no answer is forthcoming. But this matters the less, since we shall also find that the port books, though copies, were good copies. Their reliability is not in doubt on this score. It is therefore no great tragedy that neither shippers' books nor warrants and cockets are available to the student today.

The shippers' books were not to be returned to the Exchequer and have evidently been destroyed or lost in the course of time. In the Public Record Office there is a class of records described as Coast Bonds, unsorted and not available to the student, which perhaps contains some warrants and cockets of foreign trade among the mass of documents of the coasting trade that give the class its name. If the Exchequer wished to prosecute an individual for fraud in the customs it could only do so (since the port books were not signed by those who paid the customs duty) on the evidence of warrants and cockets, and there is therefore a presumption that these were preserved at least for a certain number of years. Whether they exist today, and if so with what completeness, remain for the moment matters of speculation.¹

¹ In using the terms 'warrant' and 'cocket' for imports and exports respectively I follow the most usual contemporary usage, but there was no fundamental difference between them. They were royal writs authorising the passage of goods through the king's ports, authenticated by a royal seal affixed only by officers holding the king's patent. This seal, called the cocket seal, authenticated every formal document issued at the custom-house whether for foreign or coasting trade; in our period the collector's and comptroller's signatures were also necessary. The word 'cocket' has been thought to derive from 'quo quietus est', signifying the receipt of what was due to the king. Every port had its own seal, a device with the name of the port on red wax, about the size and shape of a penny. The seal hung from the document on a strip of parchment made by cutting it horizontally most of the way along the bottom. On documents in the Public Record Office the wax has crumbled and the seals are unrecognizable. I have found no 17th century seal of Boston. Three Boston matrixes preserved in the library of the Custom House at London, where I have seen them by courtesy of the librarian, Mr. R. C. Jarvis, are probably of the 18th century. Two are alike. The devices are a lion and a rose and crown. The matrixes were mounted on a vertical handle in the style of a modern rubber stamp and produced a single-faced seal. In medieval times there were two matrixes, one held by the collector or customer and the other by the comptroller; the collector's seal was not authentic without the comptroller's counter-seal; this was one of the ways in which the collector was controlled. I have seen no reference to the use of the seal in the 17th century but this does not mean that the medieval practice had been discontinued.

3. *Boston port books, 1601-1640*

The Boston books of this period fall, as is usual in the outports, into two classes: those for coasting trade and those for foreign trade. We are solely concerned with the latter, but it is as well to remember that like many ports Boston had a greater coasting than foreign trade, and that its coast books are fatter than its foreign books. Foreign books fall into two categories: those that record the duty payable, and those that do not. The latter are the searcher's books. The former are the collector's and comptroller's books, and the surveyor's book while that office lasted. When books are in bad condition and the covers missing it is by the form and content that they can most readily be recognised.

An exception to this classification is the first searcher's book used in the present volume. It combines coasting and foreign trade. This was probably 16th century practice, but it was not the practice later at Boston nor is it usual in 17th century books.

When the cover of a port book is neither missing nor defaced it is possible to read the title with which it was issued from the Exchequer. For example, the collector's book running from Christmas 1617 to Christmas 1618, E190/394/14, has the following:

1617

THE PORT OF BOSTON

A BLANCKE BOOKE conteyning sixe leaves for the customers entries within the towne and port of Boston of all goods and marchandizes cominge into and goinge out of the said port by waie of marchandize from the feaste of the Nativity of our Lord God anno decimo quinto Regis Jacobi untill the same feaste then next following. That is to say by the space of one whole year.

Trade 'by way of merchandise' is foreign trade. Coasting trade is 'from port to port'.

Within the period of 40 years covered by the present volume, port books survive for only 17 years. For some years more than one book is available; a total of 30 port books has been used.¹ The opening date, 1601, was arbitrarily chosen as the first year of the century. The closing date, 1640, was imposed by the circumstance that at Boston, as at most ports, there is a gap in the port books between 1640 and 1660. It is to be hoped that this gap will one day be filled, perhaps by the discovery of the missing books among the unsorted collection in the Public Record Office; detailed information about foreign trade during the civil wars and the interregnum will be of extreme value for the general history of the period.

Our books for 1601-1640 begin in the period when most of the customs revenue was collected for the direct benefit of the Exchequer

¹ A list of port books will be found on p. xi above.

and end in the period when it was all collected for the farmers of the customs, who paid to the Exchequer a fixed rent. The farm ran—or rather, the first of a series of farms ran—from Christmas 1604, and considerably affected the manner of keeping the port books. Before the farm, port books conform to the Exchequer's year from Michaelmas to Michaelmas. Their true nature is immediately apparent: they are *accounts*, not (as we use them) records of commerce. We observe the pre-eminence of the collector: he was the responsible accountant to the Exchequer, the remaining officers kept books only to ensure the correctness of the collector's returns. The collector's entries are 'particulars of account'. He accounted, by the normal practice of the Exchequer, half-yearly: his books accordingly run from Michaelmas to Easter and from Easter to the next Michaelmas, while the books of the other officers are annual. The collector's entries for the first half year are therefore 'particulars of the view of account'—the view of account being the mid-year return which the Exchequer required from its accountants in order to observe the state of the finances. At the end of the second half year's book comes the collector's final statement for the complete year: the 'foot' of his account. His account consists of a statement of what he has received by way of customs and what he has dispensed by way of salaries and rent of the custom-house; the balance goes to the Exchequer. Even before Christmas 1604 there were farms of wine and coal; for these, the collector states that he does not answer to the Exchequer, but certifies the sum collected. In his book for the period Michaelmas 1604 to Easter 1605 we see the farm beginning; his view of account at Easter is only for the quarter ending at Christmas; he says, as he used to say for wine, that he answers for the rest to the farmers. Subsequently the collector's book has no accounting and is indistinguishable from the comptroller's; and all books run from Christmas to Christmas. The surveyor's office ceased when farming began. Books of the period before farming generally end with a sort of quittance—a note of the receipt of the book in the Exchequer, giving the date and from whose hands it was received, with certain particulars designed to protect the officer against the risk of its being tampered with after he had given it up. The quittances end when farming begins. For details of these points of the period before farming, see notes to the years 1601-2, 1602-3, and 1604-5, in the text below.¹

The principal purpose of the port books, that is to say as accounts, being now removed, it may seem strange that they continued to be returned to the Exchequer. The earlier books were examined in the Exchequer, to judge by the brief sign 'Ex' (for 'examinatur')

¹ For an account of the change to farming see A. P. Newton, 'The Establishment of the Great Farm of the English Customs', *Transactions of the Royal Historical Society*, 4th series, vol. 1 (1918), pp. 129-156. This also describes the inauguration of port books, with references to original documents which are, however, misleading.

with which their margins are sprinkled; but there are no such indications in the later books. The crown was no longer concerned with the officers' efficiency as collectors and accountants. However, the officers remained royal, appointed by patent, so it was still appropriate to demand a record of their duty. The crown wished to ensure that the farmers' rent corresponded with what they received, and when the time came to renew the farm was in a position to review the rent. In addition, although we have said that port books were not records of commerce, it was well understood that they could be so used. Short inscriptions on some of the books¹ show that they were still received in the Exchequer with some formality.

One of the most severe economic depressions of the 17th century began in 1620 and lasted perhaps until 1625. A great commission for trade, intended to be a permanent body, was constituted in 1622 to review the causes of the depression and to recommend measures to prevent a recurrence. It may very likely have called for the port books. At all events we have none from Christmas 1618 to Christmas 1627. There are books, however, covering the less serious depression of 1629 and 1630. At least we should bear in mind the possibility that port books as sources are biased in favour of good or normal times, and should remember in the present case that we lack a record of about five very bad years.

4. *The entry*

A completed port book contains a succession of chronological entries of 'customable' (i.e. laden) ships with their cargoes, in two series, respectively for ships inwards and ships outwards. All goods, whether chargeable for custom or for some reason excused, are entered, but ships in ballast are not entered. Entries inwards come first and usually outnumber entries outwards. The frontispiece shows a few typical entries from a collector's book of 1602-3. The notes to the text (below) include several pages of port books printed in full. It will be seen that the entries follow a common formula with only slight variations. This formula (with the exception of the ship's burthen) is common to all the outports, and contains the following items.

(a) *Date.* This is not the date when the goods were shipped or landed but when the ship sailed or arrived. In the first searcher's book (393/2) the time of day is also given and the ships fall often into small groups, presumably as the tide permitted them to use the waterway.² (Some London books date the shipments rather than the ship, one ship being found scattered over several pages. These books are difficult to use.) The old-style year began on 25 March: in this edition the new-style year is used, beginning on

¹ See notes to 1613, 1628, 1633, 1634, 1639 and 1640 in the text below.

² This is in accordance with the orders of 1564 for the searcher.

1 January. A few cases will be found of entries out of order, although correctly dated. When there were two or more entries on one day, it was usual to write 'eodem die' or 'the same day' instead of repeating the date.

(b) *Ship's name.* So many ships bore the same name that it is hazardous to identify them by this alone. Difficulty remains, even when the ship's burthen and home port are taken into account. For example, the *Grey Falcon* of Fredrikstad, 30 tons, appears several times, and only the chance that it appears twice on the same day with different masters enables us to infer that there are two identical ships.

(c) *Home port.* It was laid down in the orders of 1564 that ships should be designated by name, burthen and 'of whence' (as well as 'from whence' or 'whither'). On what criterion a ship was 'of' one place rather than another was not stated, being presumably a matter of common knowledge. The designation would have had no purpose if it did not denote the place where the ship was most usually to be found when not at sea, and probably referred to the place where the owner lived. Did all shipowners live by the sea? What if the ship was part-owned by owners living in different places? In 1786 an Act of Parliament laid down that 'the port to which any ship or vessel shall hereafter be deemed and taken to belong . . . shall be . . . the port from which and to which such ship or vessel shall usually trade, or (being a new ship) shall intend so to trade, and at or near which the husband, or acting and managing owner or owners of such ship or vessel usually resides or reside'.¹ This rule takes for granted that a ship would habitually return at intervals to some one port at or near which lived the person who managed its voyages. The port books show that this was the case at Boston in our period.

The following entries with some peculiarity have been noticed. (1) A ship with an inland home port: the *Anne* of Kelstern (Kelster in the original), a place some 15 miles from the sea near Louth in Lincolnshire. The master is also found in a ship of Wainfleet, a coastal village not far distant (1601-2/9, 1602-3/39). (2) Two cases of what appears to be a variable home port. The *Norman* of Langesund (1640/10) is probably identical with the *Norman* of 'Asdöll' (1639/35, 1640/22, 31). The *Young Tobias* of Sönderborg (1640/11) is probably identical with the *Tobias* of Flensburg (1639/16) and the *Young Tobias* of Flensburg (1639/24). If these are not the same ships, they are good examples of the difficulty of identification.

(d) *Burthen.* This is an unreliable item, and of less help than might be expected as a means of identifying ships. Many given burthens look like standard approximations: 40 tons is a favourite figure and multiples of a score are common. Moreover, the same

¹ Quoted by T. S. Willan, *The English Coasting Trade 1600-1750* (Manchester University Press, 1938) appendix 6, where the question of home ports is discussed.

ship can vary in burthen even in the same port book. Notice, among many examples, the *Suzan* of Boston and the *Seagreen* of Lynn in 1633 and following years. The *Norman*, mentioned above, is usually 60 tons but once 80. When burthens vary, the general tendency seems to be upwards. Port books of other ports include this item with less regularity than do Boston books, but even at Boston it is often omitted. The reliability of this item is not important unless one tries to measure the generally-assumed increase in the size of merchant ships in this period, when one is confronted at once with the usual difficulty inherent in using ancient material for a purpose other than that for which it was intended.¹

(e) *Master's name*. In this item there is no apparent difficulty of interpretation but a considerable difficulty in transcription. English names vary slightly in spelling. Foreign names vary a good deal. The writers of the port books anglicised them, as if they wrote them from dictation or took the master's declaration verbally. They probably knew most of the masters, and were accustomed to speak of them by name—a name which was the English equivalent of the foreign name. There are a few cases where obvious discrepancies in a foreign master's name are attributable only to misreading. For example, it is very probable that Christian Yarneson and Christian Tompson are the same man, and I have so taken them (1640/22, 31); Yarneson could have been read as Tomson (an easy mistake in that hand) and Tompson written for Tomson. As a result of looking at a fair number of variable foreign names I am of the opinion that port books were written up by dictation.

(f) *Master's 'nationality'*. Both masters and merchants appear as either native or alien, that is either *indigena*, a native of the realm and natural-born subject of the King of England, or *alienigena*, a person born outside the allegiance. The usual abbreviation in the port books, followed in this edition, is 'Ind' or 'Al'. Subjects of the King of Scotland before 1603 were naturally aliens; when he became also King of England they did not become natural Englishmen, but neither were they aliens; the port books call them 'British'. An interesting fact on the question of nationality is that in these books the master's nationality always corresponds to the home port of the ship—with the single exception of a Norwegian ship having a Scottish master (1604–5/17).

(g) *Port from or to which the ship is bound*. Ships are sometimes entered as from a country or region—from Scotland, Norway, the Sound—but more usually as from a port. Often we have a ship 'of' such-and-such 'from thence' or 'thither', and in these cases I have repeated the home port, with an asterisk in case the form was used to cover ignorance or error—a possibility, however, for which there is no evidence.

¹ In an Ipswich port book of 1624 the *Valentine* and *Samaritan* of Ipswich are 100 tons, but in 1625 they are 200 tons (E190/602/6, 7).

All the names being foreign, this important item has not been easy to reproduce. Original spelling of some place names shows much variation. We have for example Harlam and Harling, identified here as Harlingen in Friesland; Howzon, Honsam, Housam and Hawsam, identified here as Husum; and Freerstate, Frederstate, and Fredrickstate, identified here as Fredrikstad in Norway. The North Sea, however, has other places of similar name. In order to be sure that different names refer to the same place it has been necessary to take into account all the available evidence about the ship, its cargo and its voyages, and I feel justified in expressing the opinion that errors on this score have been reduced to a minimum. It remains possible that some places have been wrongly located. Some places have not been located. Variant forms of place names are shown in the index of places.

(h) *Merchant's name.* It was laid down both in the Act of the first year of Queen Elizabeth and in the orders of 1564 that goods were to be entered in the name of the 'very owner'. When the very owner did not live at the port his home town was to be given. When the very owner saw the goods through the customs he was to subscribe the entry in the port book, when his agent or assign saw the goods through the customs the signature was to be the latter's. By the 17th century entries are not subscribed and therefore have only one name. But whose?

Many foreign shipmasters are entered as merchants of their own cargoes, but it is at least conceivable that they were in reality the agents or assigns of unnamed merchants in foreign lands. As for Englishmen, we have only one entry that seems to show the officers of the Boston custom-house following the orders of 1564: in which Leonard Cammock *indigena* is 'factor and deputy for John Shipout *alienigena*' (1604-5/10). This single case hardly justifies the conclusion *ex silentio* that no other Englishmen were agents of foreigners.

Only in a handful of cases is the home town of the English merchant given, but many names occur of Englishmen whom we know to have lived elsewhere than at Boston, and who could not have seen their own goods through the customs without making a lengthy journey. In these cases we seem on the face of it to have the name of the very owner but not of his agent. (See the discussion about merchants in part II, section 1, below.)

The economic historian is interested to know whether goods in foreign trade were handled by Englishmen or by foreigners. According to these port books, the choice is between foreign shipmasters (not merchants properly speaking) and English merchants (English shipmasters rarely figure as the owners of their cargoes). Do the port books distinguish between these two classes in a manner corresponding to what the economic historian would regard as the real facts of the case? For him, the man who handles a shipment

of imports is one who ordered and bought it in a foreign port, and who reaped the profit of the transaction. If a foreigner brought goods to Boston and sold them to an Englishman on the quay or in the harbour, the Englishman is to be regarded rather as a wholesale distributor than as a proper merchant: most of the profit accrued to the foreigner who initiated the enterprise. Customs duties fell somewhat more heavily on foreigners than on Englishmen, but on the other hand not so much more heavily as to nullify a foreigner's profit. There is, however, in the same Act of the first year of Queen Elizabeth, a clause which seems to permit the Englishman to figure as the merchant when in fact he was only the distributor in the sense described above. All goods, says the Act, were to be entered in the name of the very owner *unless* ('being not' is the phrase used) 'sold, bargained or contracted for, to or with any person . . . before such entry, or before the arrival of such goods. . . .' If this last phrase be literally interpreted (but literal interpretations are dangerous) it means that a Boston man could be legally entered as the merchant in the case, having bought the goods on shipboard *after* the master arrived in the harbour *before* he made his declaration for the shippers' book. This is not an improbable procedure, if the merchant knew the master and the goods were of standard quality; from the foreigner's point of view there was probably little difference between selling his goods *through* a Boston man who took a commission and selling them in bulk *to* a Boston man who would then see them through the customs. An Englishman who bought goods in this way without seeing them might shrink from declaring them unseen to the officers of the custom-house. In such a case he could obtain a 'warrant at sight'; the instructions of 1564 provided that by this method a merchant, instead of entering his goods before unloading, could have them first put on the quay, there viewed and assessed by the officers, and finally entered in the book. The whole argument is, however, purely hypothetical.¹

(i) *Merchant's 'nationality'*. The reason for distinguishing between aliens and natives was that the former paid 25 per cent. higher duty. Scots ceased to pay duty as aliens at Christmas 1604, even though Scotland remained a foreign country for customs purposes. A foreign-born man living at Boston, as did Peter Vanderlure, very prominent in these books, was entered as an alien and paid aliens' duty. Englishmen living abroad, however, were also treated as aliens; Ralph Baillie, Roger Dickinson and Jonas Thompson, 'ind, inhabitant in Amsterdam', paid the extra duty.

(j) *The goods*. Goods are usually described fully and clearly, but quantities give a certain amount of trouble. Hundreds and thousands can be pitfalls. The metric hundred usually figures as five score.

¹ The appendix to this introduction contains evidence that Englishmen named as merchants for goods imported from the Baltic Sea were in fact the very owners of those goods in transit.

'One hundred', 'C' and 'j C' denote either 112 or 120. A hundred pounds is therefore the modern English hundredweight, and two thousand pounds make the modern English ton. In the following text I print the metric hundred (100) only when there is no doubt that this was intended, otherwise I print '1 hd.' or '1 thou.' (for hundred and thousand respectively). Thus I print so many metric hundred foot of timber because it is possible to calculate that in this commodity the metric hundred was used but, for the same reason, '3 hd. deals' (of 120) and '3 hd. sugar' or '3 hd. wt. sugar' (of 112 pounds).¹

A peculiar but not uncommon form of entry called a 'post entry' was perhaps used to cover the residue of a shipment if it turned out on inspection to include more goods than the merchant had declared. Post entries sometimes appear without a merchant's name; I find by comparison of books of the same year that these should not be automatically ascribed to the merchant next preceding, although they necessarily belonged to one of the merchants entered for the ship. Only small quantities are involved. The fact that a merchant did not know (unless he was trying to conceal) the exact details of his shipment would seem to call properly for a warrant at sight, and to indicate—as perhaps in that case—that he was something less than a merchant in the full sense of the word.

(k) *The duties.* Duties were of three kinds. First, all imports paid the subsidy of tonnage and poundage—tonnage on wine, poundage on dry goods. Tonnage is not normally given in these books, but the quantity of wine is always specified. Poundage was levied at a fixed rate by quantity or at a shilling in the £ (5 per cent.) by value. It was possible and legal to alter this duty by issuing a new book of rates, which however altered not the rate but the rateable value. James I did this and the results are visible in the port books. The subsidy was voted by Parliament. It was not voted to Charles I but was collected none the less. Second, aliens' goods paid custom at a fourth of the subsidy, that is to say at 3*d.* in the £. Third, some goods paid impositions. This is no place to discuss the legality or wisdom of this brand of non-parliamentary taxation. Impositions were generally (if not always) multiples of the subsidy and, in the case of foreign merchants, of the custom; they therefore fell with greater weight on foreigners.²

(l) *Allowances.* In certain circumstances goods were allowed duty-free. The most common allowance is portage, a small shipment of goods allowed to the master and mariners. In two entries portage

¹ The Scottish hundred is variously entered as 100 and 120. The Scots counted 120 to the hundred when measuring cloth, but also they had only 34½ inches to the ell, according to Lewes Roberts' *Mappe of Commerce* (London, 1638) p. 225.

² I have noticed, and reproduced, several instances of incorrect duty, where the mistake appears to have occurred in the process of writing-up the books. There are other apparent discrepancies (e.g. glue, 1611 to 1618; powder sugar, 1639) which are more difficult to explain.

is allowed to a merchant (1615/28 and 1628/14) ; it is to be supposed that he had come to an arrangement with the crew.

The personal baggage of a traveller is entered but goes duty-free (1639/47).

Goods formerly exported and returned unsold are entered but pay no duty (1640/13).

Goods allowed by bill of store (properly, for the provisioning of the ship) are entered, on one occasion to compensate for loss by wreck (1617/47, 1618/35, 1640/2).

In one case the comptroller is allowed a duty-free export (1633/39). Two cases occur of unexplained allowances for imports (1639/13, 14). They seem to have the authority of the farmers.

The port books thus appear to follow the orders of 1564, which state that goods allowed duty-free must nevertheless be entered in full.

Leccage or *leccagium* was an allowance for wastage of wine. In these books wine is usually entered 'with leccage'. The phrase means that something has been deducted not from the quantity but from the duty. But since in fact the duty is rarely given it may well be regarded as superfluous, and its occasional omission as without significance.

5. *Unusual entries*

Very few entries diverge from the form just described. The most notable is an entry (1630/4) for a consignment of tobacco 'brought into this port the third day of November last'. This record of the payment of duty five months in arrear reminds us that port books are records of the receipts of the custom-house, not registers of shipping. A special rule governed the payment of duty on tobacco.

There is an entry of goods sent coastwise to Hull, for reshipment to Spain (1634/48). This occurs because the goods paid duty at Boston in anticipation. They ought to appear also, duty-free, in Hull port books.

A third entry (1633/27) tells us that a shipment of butter in a Boston ship by Boston merchants from Boston was removed from the ship by the officers of the custom-house at Yarmouth. The reason is not given. It may be that the ship was about to sail from Yarmouth for a foreign port, when she was found to be carrying butter that had been shipped coastwise (duty-free) from Boston. The butter is now entered at Boston and pays duty.

These unusual entries are recorded with unusual care, and seem to show the officers doing their duty with attention. In the same spirit they meticulously specify (1615/13) 'wet' prunes, although they paid the same duty as dry; they mention (1615/39) that a ship was 'turned over in the Haven and all her lading lost'; and they enter (1640/2) 'brackish wine', 'wet sandy prunes' and 'vinegar mingled with water', with the remark—necessary in order

to justify an allowance—that the ship was cast away in ill weather about Firsney Sands.

Only three cases of wreck and damage are recorded in the 17 years covered by these books. If this is the complete tale, the sea approaches to Boston cannot have been extremely hazardous.

6. *The custom-house and the officers at Boston*

In the 17th century the port of Boston in the technical sense extended to the north and south of the town itself, adjoining similarly extensive limits of the port of Hull and the port of Lynn. A number of places within the port shared the coasting trade, but foreign trade was confined to the town.

Boston lay then, as now, some five miles from the sea. A ship having approached through the sandbanks of the Wash entered the mouth of the River Witham. This water is now virtually a tidal canal, but in our period was more of an estuary. Ships probably came and went with the tide as they do today. Having arrived at Boston, a ship could tie up only at one of the legal quays. In 1558 there were four of these, in Charles II's reign three.¹ We have a full description of the latter. The main quay was Packhouse Quay, on the east bank, in the middle of the town, 60 yards long, opposite Spain Lane and the Guildhall. The present custom-house, an 18-century building, overlooks this quay and there is no reason to suppose that the 17th-century building was not in the same area. Here, where there was a crane for unloading wine,² the king's dues and the town's dues could conveniently be collected as the goods were set on shore. It is probable that ships of the size found in the port books lay alongside, stranding at low tide as today: perhaps this is how one ship came to be overturned in the Haven. A little further down the river, at a point described as between the Haven and the sea, on the southern edge of the town, two quays on opposite sides of the water received heavy goods such as timber and bricks. These were Goat Quay (named after Skirbeck Goat) on the west side and Stillyard Quay on the east. They were conveniently situated for the distribution of bulky cargoes to inland places, avoiding the difficulty of crossing the bridge in the heart of the town. All three of these quays existed in 1558, somewhat larger in extent. The fourth quay, which must have fallen into disuse by the time of Charles II, was described as by a tavern called the White Fleece. The quays for bulky goods were probably not within sight of the custom-house, but they were by no means out of reach.

In the document of 1558 the officers of the custom-house are said to be resident at Boston. We are able to discover that most were also resident in our period.

¹ E178/1267 (1558). E178/6305 (Charles II). The latter is printed by B.Y., *Sure guide*, 25–27.

² Pishey Thompson, *The History and Antiquities of Boston* (Boston, 1856), 343.

The port books give us their names. To find their patents of office, which are enrolled in the Fine Rolls of the Chancery in the Public Record Office, is a simple matter. There are index volumes—or rather calendars—to the Fine Rolls, through which one looks for the names of the patentees.¹ In this process it would be immediately obvious had the officers of Boston held similar appointments elsewhere: they did not. Having traced the patents in the Fine Rolls, we find that they name the patentee's predecessor. By this means we establish the succession. All patents were held at the king's pleasure. The officers known indiscriminately as collectors or customers had patents appointing them either *collectorem* or *ad colligendum* the subsidy and custom. They signed themselves for the most part as collectors: I refer to them as collectors in this volume although the Exchequer's titles on the port books term them customers. The comptrollers received patents as *contrarotulatores* and the searchers as *scrutatores*.²

Further information may be gained from a few easily-accessible printed sources of local history, of which calendars of wills are the most important. They have been used in the present study to identify not only the officers of the custom-house but the ship-masters and merchants. It is clear that the wills *in extenso* would provide a far fuller and more clearly defined picture, and are indispensable for anything more than the merest sketch of Boston's trade.³

When our books begin the collectors named therein are Francis Palmer and Ambrose Smith. They had been appointed in 1598 and 1599 respectively.⁴ Although Palmers and (inevitably) Smiths figure among Boston wills, neither man has been definitely identified. In 1604 Richard Forsett was appointed in place of Ambrose Smith.⁵ Among the wills we find Lincolnshire but not Boston Fawcetts. In the only port book of Richard Forsett he appears to have had no partner; Francis Palmer had no successor. In 1609 Forsett was replaced by two collectors, William Bennett ('armiger', but all the rest were gentlemen) and Thomas Haughton.⁶ One William Bennett of Boston died in 1624. In 1625 Thomas Askham received a collector's patent.⁷ He obviously took the dead Bennett's place; his patent names no predecessor, and from this it appears likely that the naming of a predecessor was connected with the payment of compensation. Thomas Askham was mayor of Boston in 1627

¹ The relevant volume is IND 17351.

² E178/1267 has *comptrotulatur*.

³ The following have been consulted: C. W. Foster, *Abstracts of Lincoln Wills Proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury* (Horncastle, no date); British Record Society, *Index Library*, vols. 28 (1902), 41 (1910), 52 (1921), the last of which is identical with Lincoln Record Society, *Publications*, vol. 16 (1921). These volumes give lists of wills and administrations for Lincoln in the 16th and 17th centuries. Another useful source has been a list of mayors of Boston in Pishey Thompson's *Boston*, 454–455.

⁴ IND 17351/213, 232.

⁵ IND 17351/255.

⁶ IND 17351/299, 301.

⁷ IND 17351/436.

and 1637. Thomas Houghton continued to hold office, was mayor of Boston in 1634 and died in 1646. Askham was succeeded in 1631 by Peter Vanderlure,¹ a name which figures largely in our port books, but as an alien. By 1631 he had retired from foreign trade and he died at Boston in 1638. It may therefore be said of the collectors that at least after 1609 they were all Boston men of some standing.

Our first comptroller is Andrew Baron, who received a patent confirming him in office in 1603.² He was the son of Peter Baron a physician, alderman and once mayor of Boston, who had a house in Spain Lane.³ Andrew Baron's daughter married a man called George Slee. George Slee received a comptroller's patent in 1633, succeeding Andrew Baron.⁴ One of George Slee's sons became mayor of Boston.

In the first signed searcher's book, which comes rather late in our series, the name is George Trigge. His patent is dated 1615 and he succeeded one named John Parish.⁵ The name Trigge has not been identified, but I am told that it is known at the port at this day. There are Boston Parishes in the wills, but ours is perhaps John Parish of Kirkby on Bain (12 miles from Boston) who died in 1615 or 1616.

For the brief period of surveyor's books John Dawes signed them and he and John Allington delivered them to the Exchequer. The Dawes family lived at Putney. If John Dawes visited or lived temporarily at Boston there is no sign of it, and his books do not argue that he surveyed its custom-house effectively.

The report of the commission of enquiry held in Queen Elizabeth's seventh year informed the crown that the custom-house at Boston was suitable for its purpose and that it was rented from the town for 20 shillings a year.⁶ In the collector's accounts⁷ at the beginning of our period we find this rent charged against receipts. At least one clerk was employed in the custom-house; neither he nor his salary appears in the collector's accounts, and we deduce his presence from internal evidence in the port books (section 7 below): he would be paid by the collector. Francis Peck's *Desiderata Curiosa* (edition of 1779, vol. I. p. 54), printing a list of 'Queen Elizabeth's annual expence', gives the clerk £5 a year, the collector £56 13s. 4d. and the comptroller £12 9s. 2d.⁸ These sums tally broadly but not exactly with the collector's account in the port books. In addition the officers charged fees for their services to merchants and shipmasters. At Lynn English merchants paid for every cocket 5s. to the collector and 3s. 4d. to the comptroller and searcher, and foreign merchants

¹ IND 17351/491.

² IND 17351/253.

³ There is a note about Peter Baron in Pishey Thompson's *Boston*, 433-435.

⁴ IND 17351/515.

⁵ IND 17351/350.

⁶ E178/1273.

⁷ Below, 1602-3 and 1604-5, notes.

⁸ Referred to by Pishey Thompson, *Boston*, 343.

a little more.¹ The searcher lived off fees; he also received half the value of his seizures. According to Peck's account the collector's salary at Boston compared favourably with salaries at other ports of comparable size. When there were two collectors they shared the salary. Sometimes rent and salaries exceeded receipts: a debt from the Exchequer to the collector would then be carried over until the incidence of a good trading year wiped it off.

The officers of the custom-house were also saddled with administrative duties. One such is reflected in the collector's book of 1602-3, which contains a schedule of grain exported 'by licence' and 'by statute'. The crown cannot have benefited by this return, since it is muddled and inaccurate.

At the beginning of the 17th century the customer at Sandwich was a man called Thomas Milles. He printed a number of short pamphlets of an individual and somewhat peculiar style, in which he defended his calling against aspersions of dishonesty. He argued by implication against the farming of customs and in favour of raising customers' salaries. He said that customers were honourable men who deserved better than to be checked in every action by the comptroller and surveyor; that if they were dishonest the other officers shared the guilt; and that their inadequate emoluments (and their being barred from trade) were a powerful inducement to dishonesty. In *The Customer's Apology* (London, 1601: an annotated copy in the Bodleian Library) he brings the following particulars to support his case. The salaries of the four supervisors (or surveyors: he especially hated the surveyors) amounted to £1,700 a year. The salaries of all the outport comptrollers amounted to about £340 a year. The salaries of all the outport customers amounted nominally to about £900 a year, but as the customers' expenses came to two-thirds of their salary the real figure was about £300. There were twenty outport customers. (Therefore the real salary of the customer averaged £15.) In return for these emoluments the surveyors did no work, the comptrollers little, the customers much; the customers shouldered all the responsibility and any blame.

This calculation appears not to tally in every detail with the situation at Boston, so far as we know it. It omits the customer's income from fees. It includes, as expenses borne out of his salary, the rent of a custom-house at the port, the pay of deputies and rent of custom-houses at member ports, the cost of tables, desks, ink, parchment, paper and wax, and the expenses involved in remitting money and rendering accounts at frequent intervals to London. Milles was a bitter man with a grievance.

¹ N. J. Williams, *The Maritime Trade of the East Anglian Ports 1550-1590* (thesis for the degree of D.Phil., 1952, in the Bodleian Library, Oxford), p. 16. Fees varied from port to port.

7. *How the port books were made up*

Many signs prove that the port books were made up at the end of a period. They were therefore copied. Something may be learnt of this procedure from an examination of handwriting and from collating the contents.

The surveyor's books were written by the same person as wrote the collector's books. Halfway through the year 1602-3 there is a change of hand in both books. The new hand carries on till Christmas 1613—that is to say, for a period in which there were two changes of collectors. It is therefore the hand of a clerk.

From Christmas 1615 to Christmas 1618 the collector's book is in a third hand. This could be, but on the whole is probably not, the hand of one of the collectors. The next collector's book comes in 1630; the hand is again new, and it probably belongs to Thomas Askham, the junior collector. The next and last collector's book is undoubtedly written in the hand of Peter Vanderlure, who succeeded Thomas Askham.

The orders of 1564 laid down that officers of the custom-house were to keep their books in their own hand. Only at the end of our period were the collectors obeying this order.

Both Andrew Baron and George Slee undoubtedly wrote their own books. Slee can be seen taking over from Baron in the comptroller's book for 1633.

Of the writer of the first searcher's book, being unsigned, we can say nothing. When George Trigge took the post he himself wrote at least two books, 1616 and 1617. By 1628, however (the next in the series) he had a clerk or deputy who continued to write them, Trigge signing them, to the end of the period.

There are seven years in which it is possible to collate more than one book and one year in which it is possible to collate all. Collation shows, above all, remarkable similarity. In spite of minor differences there are few serious discrepancies and hardly any identifiable material errors. The greatest degree of similarity is found between the surveyor's and collector's books: it is clear from examination of the text that one was copied from the other. The matter cannot be usefully discussed without reproducing the texts, but the evidence is contained in entries 1601-2/23, 24 and 1602-3/14, 16, 34, 35, 42. In 1601-2 the surveyor's book was probably copied from the collector's, in 1602-3 the collector's was probably copied from the surveyor's. But such identity is not found between other books. The invariable likeness between collector's and comptroller's books approaches but falls short of it, and it is apparent that each was copied independently from a single source. In 1630 the comptroller has copied out and then cancelled a whole page of entries belonging to the previous year: he could not have taken these from the collector's book. The searcher's book was also copied independently, but differs so much (although only in the letter) from the collector's

and comptroller's that we may infer that it derived from a different source.

If the port books were copied from warrants and cockets, this would explain the occasional entry out of chronological order, as well as some entries where two books have the merchants in a different order. On the other hand, if they were returned annually to the Exchequer, the comptroller could not have been copying from them in 1630. It would have been more convenient to copy from a book than from loose documents, and the shippers' books were available. These remained (according to the orders of 1564) in the custom-house of record: at Hull in 1650 there were records in the custom-house going back at least 30 years.¹ Other books, however, may also have been kept. In this volume we print as a port book for 1610 a book with no Exchequer title and a curiously abbreviated form of entry, which, while not itself capable of serving as the source of a port book, shows that there was more documentation in the custom-house than we have been aware of.

From whatever sources the port books derived, the fact that they are accurate and independent copies probably from two parallel originals goes far to establish their validity. They seem, that is to say, to record correctly (with the exception of a few slips) the business transacted in the custom-house. The question is, whether everything was transacted in the custom-house that ought to have been.

8. *The port books as historical sources*

The customs are never farmed unless there is a presumption of profit both for the farmer and for the crown. The crown must believe that the rent of the farm will exceed what it would have been able to collect on its own, and the farmers must believe that they will collect more than their rent. The farm that began at Christmas 1604 continued, with renewals, through and far beyond our period: crown and farmers were alike satisfied; there is therefore a strong probability that before the farm the customs were inefficiently collected. If so, the Boston port books from 1601 to 1604 may fail to represent the true state of trade by perhaps as much as 25 per cent.

Port books are seducers. They have an air of plausibility which they may not merit. It is necessary to resist the temptation to take at face value the commercial information that can be extracted from them.

Equally, it is necessary to resist the temptation to put them aside as entirely untrustworthy. It would really have been very difficult for one of the officers of the custom-house to deceive the rest, and

¹ Mr. John Horner reports that he had order to inform the company, that they of Hull have made search in the custom-house books there and they find that there hath not been any custom paid for overweight this 30 years: from the records of the Eastland company at York, 1650. *Acts and Ordinances of the Eastland Company*, ed. Sellers (Royal Historical Society, 1906), p. 72.

one can hardly assume that at every custom-house in the 17th century all three officers were stupid or dishonest. On the one hand there have been known cases of fraud. On the other hand in most of our period the efficiency of the officers was supplemented by the zeal of the farmers.¹

Our first complete book of the period of farming is for 1610. This and the following books show a much wider range than hitherto of imported goods. This, if due to increased efficiency, explains and justifies the change of system. Perhaps, however, the form of trade was changing. The reader will bear in mind that increasing rates of duty proportionately increased the merchant's incentive to defraud, a consideration which applies with special force to the valuable goods of small bulk on which the increase of duty principally fell.

In 1635 the crown held a general enquiry into the illegal export of foodstuff. At Boston, somewhat inconclusive evidence indicates that some goods ostensibly shipped coastwise found their way to foreign ports. Butter was the chief commodity in question.²

It is probably an impossible task to attempt to establish the reliability of the port books as records of the volume of trade passing into and out of the country. Common sense, for example, leads to the contradictory propositions that (1) they are likely to be more reliable after farming than before, and (2) they are likely to be more reliable when duties were low than when they were higher. Evidence that the officers of the custom-house were resident, that they kept the books in their own hand and that they wrote them up with care, says less than one would wish for their vigilance outside the office, where it most mattered. This does not mean that port books are useless. Some items are likely to be more reliable than others. There was no reason, for example, to enter incorrect ports of departure or destination; home ports are probably correct within certain limits; the names of English merchants and masters, and the names of ships, are doubtless accurate. In short, the safest course with the port books is to use them for qualitative rather than for quantitative information—for information on the form and method of commerce rather than on the volume of goods.

¹ Two recent studies deserving of notice are N. J. Williams, 'Francis Shaxton and the Elizabethan Port Books' [of Lynn], *English Historical Review*, vol. 66 (1951), 387-395; and G. D. Ramsay, 'The Smuggler's Trade: A Neglected Aspect of English Commercial Development', *Transactions of the Royal Historical Society*, 5th series, vol. 2 (1952), 131 ff.

² E178/6015 (10 Charles I), Boston and Hull. There is a much greater volume of evidence for Hull than for Boston.

PART II

PORT BOOKS AND THE TRADE OF BOSTON, 1601-1640

1. *The merchants*

The most important people in the port books are the merchants, about whom the simplest question is also the most revealing. Where did they live ?

In 1564 the officers of the custom-house were instructed to enter in the port books the place of residence of all merchants who did not live at the port. In the 17th century they were not carrying out this instruction. In the present books we have 'Matthew Stafford of Lincoln', 'Thomas S. . of Lynn', 'John Portivall of Lynn'; but we also find 'William Storie of Boston'. Matthew Topham and Henry Ramsden are entered without their place of residence, but one has only to have looked at a Hull port book to know them for great merchants of Hull or York. We can best find where the merchants lived from the examination of local records—lists of mayors, aldermen, freemen ; above all, from lists of wills. A cursory examination of these sources has suggested what a wealth of information might be gained from closer study of the wills *in extenso*, preferably by someone with a thorough knowledge of the locality.

Without going beyond a list of mayors of Boston and the published calendars of Lincoln wills, it has been possible to identify as living in or near Boston nearly all the merchants who figure most prominently in these books, namely :

Peter Vanderlure, William Barnaby, John Ampleford, Matthew Foxley, Leonard Cammock, William Foxley, Henry Cammock, Thomas Lawe, John Cammock, William Green, John Atkins, Edmund Jackson, John Ellis, Thomas Tooly and William Turpin.

These are definitely identifiable. The following are probably identifiable :

William Wight, John Coxall and William Cony

These identifications establish at once that most of the foreign trade of Boston (that is to say, of the English merchants' foreign trade) was handled by leading citizens of the town.¹

The converse however—that all the leading citizens were prominent merchants—is not true, for many names in the list of mayors do not occur in the port books.

¹ The sources of this study are those given on p. xxviii, note, above. Criteria of identification are rough and ready and no identification should be accepted as absolutely reliable without recourse to other evidence, especially to the wills in full. So-called 'definite' identifications are those where the full name has been found, so-called 'probable' identifications are those where only the family name has been found.

Nor is it necessarily true that those whose names occur rarely in the port books were not Boston people. The following random selection of small traders have been identified as living in or near Boston, and include some mayors :

Anthony Hawkred, Samuel Fisher, Robert Wiles, Renall Hall, Alexander Yates, Daniel Houblon, Thomas Anderson, Alexander Tansey, Robert Brown, John Coppin, Thomas Cooper and John Ditton.

Indistinguishable in the port books from these small traders of Boston are those whose names occur rarely but whom we know to have lived elsewhere. This is the group that gives most difficulty. Familiarity with some of the Hull books gave us Topham and Ramsden, and the port books of other places would doubtless yield more. Meanwhile, the following are some of those about whom the local records of Boston and Lincolnshire are silent :

John Dorrington, Thomas Hopkins, Simon Eades, William Goff, John Rikerby and Nicholas Wilkin.

Newcastle, Hull or London will probably claim these six on further investigation, as well as others not mentioned. They will then figure like Topham and Ramsden as merchants of a greater port with one finger in the trade of a smaller. At Boston they look like small merchants, but we should not see them at Boston at all had they not been great merchants with wide connections. These men did not, however, dominate Boston's trade.

For the economic historian the Boston port books have a special interest when they disclose the wide range of a York or London merchant. For this reason it is not only interesting when Lincolnshire records identify local people but perhaps even more so when they do not.

2. *Ships*

In 1565, according to the commissioners who reported on the coast of Lincoln, Boston possessed few ships of any size. The report lists one ship of 100 tons, two of 40 tons, one of 30 tons, and four keels of 10 to 20 tons. It names the owners of these vessels, most of which were part-owned by several owners, most owners having shares in a number of vessels. It tells us that the ships were mostly employed in coasting trade. It portrays a far from flourishing state of shipping.¹

Our port books begin 35 years after this report and give a rather better impression. The first group of books (1601-1605) yields eight vessels including three of 35-40 tons and two or three of 30 tons ; the rest smaller. The second group (1610-1618) shows a marked increase, yielding 17 ships : four of about 60 tons, four of 35-40 tons and at least four of about 30 tons. The third group (1628-1634)

¹ SP12/38/23, 23 I.

yields 18 ships : three of 90–120 tons, six of 50–70 tons, and seven of about 30 tons. The last group (two books—1639–1640) yields 14 ships : one of 90 tons, two of 50–60 tons, and three of 30–40 tons.

Although it is true that most of these ships have a surprisingly short life in the port books and that the picture may vary considerably from one year to the next, it is clear enough that Boston shipping went through a relatively good period during the reign of Charles I. Up to 1618 foreign ships predominated, largely Dutch and Scottish ; even leaving aside the latter, from 1615 to 1618 foreign ships outnumbered English by from three to six to one. From 1628 the position was reversed : the number of Scottish ships was negligible and English ships outnumbered foreign by anything up to five to one. (In these estimates we count the number of entries, not the number of ships—the employment of ships, not the number of ships employed.) Without doubt a trend is discernible, favouring English and Boston ships. The port books confirm familiar evidence of a shipping boom in the 1630s.

The average given tonnage of all ships entered in the Boston port books works out as follows :

in 1601–1605 at 30 tons,
in 1610–1618 at 38 tons,
in 1628–1634 at 50 tons, and
in 1639–1640 at 41 tons.

It is true that the tonnage given for the same ship over a number of years may vary considerably and generally if not always in an upward direction (see above, part I, section 4 (*d*)), but it is not likely that the increase in average size was wholly illusory.

It is natural to ask where these English ships came from. If they were built at Boston we should expect to find a large quantity of naval stores among the imports, but although we do in fact find deals, poles, joists and barks figuring prominently in the relevant years there is perhaps less pitch and tar than would be necessary for a great building programme. The fact that naval stores were also housebuilding materials tends to confuse the evidence. However, a more likely way for Boston to have acquired ships was by purchase. During the Thirty Years War Dutch and German ships became the prey of Spanish and Imperial privateers and could be bought at Dunkirk. Thirdly, foreign ships may perhaps have been transferred to English owners for the benefit of the neutral English flag when the war made them dangerous carriers under their own flag. The new English ships are perhaps the same ships as appeared earlier as foreign, under new names. In such a transfer an element of fiction is not to be discounted. We have a chance note of a Norwegian ship that became English, in the records of Hull Trinity House, where there is mention in 1632 of a ship of Grimsby formerly called the *Saint Peter* of Tønsberg in Norway, now part-owned by

an Englishman.¹ Suppose the other owners or owner to have been Norwegian—the possibility must then be borne in mind that a slight or even nominal shift of ownership would be sufficient to make a foreign ship English for the purpose of privateers and port books.

The short life of Boston ships in the port books suggests that ships changed hands more easily than one might have expected. None of the ships named in the report of 1565 occur in our books. In the group 1610–1618 only three ships had occurred earlier. In the group 1628–1634 only three ships had occurred earlier. In the group 1639–1640 only four ships had occurred earlier. Thus another question is raised: we must ask not only where Boston ships came from, but where they went to? They did not miss the port books by going on tramping voyages of several years duration, because their masters occur with regularity. There are many more ships than shipmasters. It seems that either Boston Haven and neighbouring creeks were lined with ships laid up, or the ships were sold or lost. If lost, how? If sold, to whom? A hypothetical explanation is that they were old ships when they were acquired and had served their purpose after comparatively few voyages. Whatever the explanation, the fact that they were easy come and easy go gives the shipping boom of Charles I's time a somewhat ephemeral character.

The town of Boston claimed that its trade was little and its ships few, even when according to the port books both were at their height. This claim served the interest of the townsmen's pockets. In 1627 the King required contributions of money towards building a royal fleet, but the town resisted him on the ground that the port was silted up and 'ships of burthen cannot now come in thereat as they were accustomed; but foreigners have forborne that port and the shipmen in the same have been forced to sell away their great ships and only now use little barks or boats, not worthy the name of shipping, to the utter decay of trading there. . . .' The port, they said, was a 'decayed port'—a phrase apparently with something of a technical connotation, as we might speak of a condemned house. 'All the shipping thereof at home and abroad [was] not . . . worth so much money as the whole charge of this one [royal] ship'. Again in 1635, when by our reckoning the state of Boston's trade and shipping was even better, they told the King that they had 'but 7 or 8 small ships or boats belonging to the port, and not mariners in the town sufficient for this little shipping'.² These statements contain—if they are not wholly—palpable lies. The King could not have believed them if he had looked at the port books. A modern authority finds Boston not unprosperous in this period,

¹ F. W. Brooks (ed.), *The First Order Book of the Hull Trinity House, 1632–1665* (Yorkshire Archaeological Society, 1942), 1.

² *Calendar of State Papers Domestic 1627–1628*, 39, 148 and *1635–1636*, 8. (I.e. SP16/52/31, 16/61/18, 19 and 16/306/50.)

except by comparison with the wonderful affluence of its legendary past.¹ The town would not be entirely excused even if one were to suppose that ships 'of Boston' in the port books belonged not to the Haven itself but to outlying villages and creeks.

When we turn to the shipmasters we find that they are less elusive than their ships. Alien shipmasters are found in charge of foreign ships, Scottish shipmasters in charge of Scottish ships, English shipmasters in charge of English ships. Moreover (with two unimportant exceptions) English masters are found in charge of ships always of the same port—that is to say that the masters, like the ships, 'belonged' to a single port. The following 23 men occur more than once as masters of ships 'of Boston':

Edmund Adams, Nicholas Jackson, Edward Adams, Anthony Kellett, Joseph Adams, Thomas Lallam, John Blumfield, William Morgan, Thomas Bottomley, Edward Mould, Samuel Brown, Robert Mould, Edward Carlile, John Revell, William Chambers, Henry Rosse, George Coppin, Simon Sibsey, James Dawson, John Thorpe, Anthony Eldred, Richard Wolliner and John Full.

This list therefore includes all prominent Boston shipmasters. There are no mayors among them. Five have been identified from lists of wills: James Dawson, Nicholas Jackson, Simon Sibsey and John Thorpe seem to have lived at Boston, and Anthony Eldred at Sutterton near by. Ten others bore family names familiar in and about Boston. These fifteen include most of those who occur most frequently in the port books. The evidence amounts therefore to this, that in the period under consideration ships and shipmasters shared a common port.

A second observation is that English shipmasters do not as a rule figure also as merchants. Shipmasters' trade is foreign shipmasters' trade. Most goods imported and exported by aliens were entered in the shipmaster's name. This would appear to indicate a greater degree of specialisation among the English than among other nations. It would be necessary, however, to modify this conclusion if it should be discovered that in foreign port books the situation was reversed.

Since Boston shipmasters did not become mayors they must have had a lower status than the merchants, and perhaps by implication less wealth. One wonders whether they owned the ships in which they sailed. If not, who did? Wills may provide an answer to this question. Meanwhile, the port books suggest that had they owned their ships they would have traded in them more than they did, for in that way they could have entered the ranks of the merchants and climbed to high civic status.

¹ G. M. Hipkin, *Associated Architectural and Archæological Societies' Reports and Papers*, vol. 40, part 2 (1931), 137 ff. Similarly E178/1273 (report on the port of Boston, 7 Elizabeth I) states that the port is *not* decayed.

3. *The trade of Boston*

In the 17th century the most commendable trade was not necessarily the biggest trade. The mercantilists liked a great trade but they also desired that it should take the form of direct intercourse between English ports and the places where imports originated, and that it should be carried in English ships and handled by English merchants. It should *not* take the form of intercourse with the Netherlands where, however, all that England required was available ; it should *not* be carried in Dutch ships nor handled by Dutch merchants. Boston imported goods originating in the Baltic Sea, in Scandinavia, at Hamburg, in France and in Spain. If these goods came direct from those places in English ships and for English merchants, that was the best state of affairs. If they came in ships of the places where they originated, for merchants of those places, it was no great harm. If they came from Amsterdam, Rotterdam and other Dutch ports, in Dutch ships for Dutch merchants, that was the worst state of affairs.

A *laissez-faire* economist would find the port books disappointing because he would be unable to rely on them to show the volume and growth of trade. A mercantilist on the other hand can use them with more confidence, because they are probably fairly reliable at least as to the ports from which ships had sailed and the ports to which they were bound. If this is doubted, it is sufficient to notice that ships entered as from the Netherlands are clearly correctly entered when (as is usually the case) their cargoes include goods from both northern and southern Europe : the cargoes always tally with the ships' given ports of departure. We arrive therefore at the useful conclusion that the port books are valid sources for the state of trade according to contemporary criteria.

We may first comment on the Scottish trade. This trade was founded on salt imported from the Firth of Forth, was carried in Scottish ships and handled by Scottish merchants or by the shipmasters themselves. In the first Boston books of the 17th century there appear as many Scottish ships from Scotland as English and foreign ships from Europe. This trade continued with notable regularity until 1618, as one might expect in view of the staple demand for salt. After 1618 we have a nine-year gap. When the books resume in 1628 the Scottish ships and the salt trade have virtually disappeared. It is possible that Scottish salt had been replaced by Newcastle salt, brought to Boston by way of coasting trade. This would represent a notable and progressive step to English mercantilists.

The European trade, small in the period 1601–1605, dominates the port books from 1610. In the periods 1610–1618 and 1628–1640 it presents two radically different aspects.

In 1610 we find more entries from and to European ports than in any year from 1601 to 1605, and the number rises steadily until

by 1615, 1616 and 1617 the increase is five or six fold over 1601–1605. The especially high numbers in these three years are explained by a large import of Baltic rye from the Netherlands in Dutch ships, which caused the number of entries of Dutch ships from Dutch ports to move as follows :

in 1611,	5
in 1612,	2
in 1613,	4
in 1615,	15
in 1616,	37
in 1617,	19
in 1618,	8.

1615, 1616 and 1617 were evidently years of bad harvests in Lincolnshire. Occasional shortages of English corn were nothing out of the ordinary but never failed to disturb the mercantilists, who preferred to be self-sufficient in food ; and they were doubly disturbed when they saw the deficiency made up by importing Baltic grain from Amsterdam. Leaving aside the trade in rye there remain other symptoms of increasing dependence on the Dutch entrepot trade. English merchants have dropped entirely out of the northern trade and even Scandinavian timber is obtained from the Netherlands ; similarly, French wine that ought to have come only from Bordeaux is now brought as well from the Netherlands.

The mercantilists would have pointed with disapproval to the career of Anthony Israell, alien, master of the *Fortune*, 40 tons, of Amsterdam. The *Fortune* first appears in 1610 with a cargo of Norwegian and French goods from a Dutch port, the goods being entered in the name of an English merchant. From then until 1618 she is entered at least four and at most eight times a year, from and to Amsterdam, bringing in the same sort of cargo and taking out small quantities of exports, the goods being usually entered in the name of Anthony Israell. He, after a time, appears as the master of a sister ship, the *Jesus* ; he then trades as master of the *Jesus* and as a merchant in the *Fortune*. He did not owe his success to importing rye. He precisely represented what the mercantilists most dreaded. A ship on the other hand that provided a model of what English trade ought to have been was the *Unicorn*, 70 tons, of Boston. Following her through the years 1611, 1612 and 1613, we find that she made two or three voyages a year to Norway, the Baltic, France or Spain, never to the Netherlands, that she carried exports equally with imports and that she was freighted in the main by one of the greatest Boston merchants. This was the ideal : but after 1613 the *Unicorn* vanishes and the future must have seemed to lie with Anthony Israell and the *Fortune*. The mercantilists would have been inclined to connect this Dutch ship with the very severe economic depression that fell on England in 1620.

The six books covering the period from 1628 to 1640 reveal an entirely different picture. As to the volume of trade, if one believes what one sees, there is little difference. On the other hand, Dutch ships have almost disappeared. The greatest single trade remains the Dutch trade but it is now carried in English ships. There is no overwhelming trade in rye from Dutch ports, and there are shiploads from the Baltic. Exports appear to be relatively higher. The Scandinavian trade has proportionately much increased, mainly carried in Scandinavian ships, which mercantilist opinion allowed; but even in this trade some of the ships are English, and the cargoes of the Scandinavian ships are often entered in the names of Boston merchants. The position is not entirely satisfactory because the English continue to obtain in the Netherlands some goods that originated elsewhere—French wine and Swedish pitch and tar are examples—but it approximated to the mercantilist ideal much more closely than had been the case in 1611–1618.¹

The improvement is attributable to either or both of two causes. First, policy: after the great depression of 1620 the crown took certain measures to minimise the trade from the Netherlands; above all it strengthened the privileges of some of the trading companies. It is doubtful, however, if the trading companies troubled to exercise their powers to the full in the relatively unimportant port of Boston. Second, fortunate circumstances: the Dutch became involved in war with Spain, from which they had been free in the earlier period, while on the other hand the English enjoyed the benefits of neutrality. It would be valuable to distinguish between the effects of these two factors, but unfortunately there is no obvious way of doing so.

Was the trade of Boston a microcosm of the trade of England? We may, I believe, provisionally accept it as such. At least the characteristics of the Boston books of the later period are repeated in the Hull books of 1631, 1633, 1637 and 1640. The London trade is most important, but London port books are difficult to use; Hull may probably stand for the London of the north. If the port books are to be brought into use as evidence of the trade of the nation, the best course seems to be to supplement Boston with Hull. If the greater and the smaller port continuously show the same tendency it will be possible to arrive at general conclusions concerning at least the European trade of the east coast. If samples of the London books showed no discrepancies, we should be able to speak with confidence about well over three-quarters of the trade of England. A single west-country port would probably suffice to complete the picture. There can be no doubt that the best procedure is to begin with the smaller port where the evidence is

¹ At Appendix B (p. liii below) will be found some figures of tonnage and poundage which substantiate and amplify these remarks.

more easily manageable and to end with samples of the difficult material from the great ports.

4. *Customs duties and the civil wars*

So much for the Boston port books from the economic standpoint. I refrain from speaking of the commodities exported from Boston, since these can be identified by a glance at the text. It is worth making a final comment with a bearing on English politics, namely about the Stuart kings' unparliamentary impositions on trade.

The facts of these impositions are well known, but the port books bring out their significance with novel force. We not only see them steadily mounting, but can in some sort assess the weight with which they fell on individuals and discover the individuals on which they fell. For example, it is easy to see that importers of such necessary goods as timber and corn had little complaint. Importers of more luxurious goods from the Netherlands, on the other hand, paid great sums. These impositions cannot but be regarded as creditable items of economic policy. Nevertheless, we need not suppose that they were paid with alacrity.

In view of the notorious Puritanism of the town of Boston, it is interesting to note that at least one of the officers of the custom-house came of an Arminian family. Andrew Baron, our comptroller, was the son of a doctor of medicine, Peter Baron. Peter Baron was the son of Peter Baro or Baron. This Peter, the grandfather, had been Lady Margaret Professor of Divinity in the University of Cambridge, in which position he was the first learned man to maintain in public the moderate theology known as Arminianism. He was condemned by the more powerful and more puritanical churchmen who then ruled the church, and he left the university in order to avoid being expelled from it. His son went to live at Boston in the first years of the 17th century and used his influence to spread Arminian ideas—as we are told, not without success. We gather also that he had trouble as a stranger to be accepted into the ruling class of the town; he became an alderman but there was some dispute about his precedence. Thomas Cecil, Earl of Exeter, son of the great Burghley who was the most powerful man in England in Queen Elizabeth's later years, wrote a chiding letter to the mayor and aldermen, to give Baron the place due to his position. Thomas Cecil thus appears as Baron's patron. At this time the grandson, Andrew Baron, held the office of comptroller—an office in the gift of the crown, of which the chief minister was Robert Cecil, Thomas Cecil's brother. The Barons perhaps owed their position in Boston to their Arminianism, which naturally recommended them to the ministers of James I. When, however, the Puritan divine, John Cotton, arrived in Boston, he set about to overthrow the ideas of

Peter Baron, and we hear no more of Arminianism.¹ But Andrew Baron and afterwards his son-in-law George Slee continued to assist at the collection of unparliamentary impositions levied by Arminian kings and ministers. Some of the merchants who paid them used ships the names of which bespeak a Puritan cast of mind.

What happened to George Slee in the civil wars and the interregnum cannot be discovered from port books, since none survive. He was holding the office of comptroller shortly after the Restoration.²

¹ *Dictionary of National Biography*, 'Peter Baro'. Pishey Thompson, *Boston*, 414-415, 433-434.

² E190/396/9.

APPENDIX A

A COMPARISON OF BOSTON PORT BOOKS AND THE DANISH SOUND
TOLL REGISTERS.

In the Rigsarkiv at Copenhagen there are old Danish registers of ships and cargoes that passed through the Sound on their way into and out of the Baltic Sea. They were kept for the purpose of recording the collection of the King of Denmark's tolls at Elsinore. Set out below are 17 entries from the Boston port books with the corresponding entries from the Sound Toll Registers.¹ English dates have been converted to new style for the purpose of comparison. The Danish source gives less detail than the English port books about the ships, but both sources purport to give the cargo in full.²

1

(Boston 1601-2/10)

(S.T.R. 1602, p. 369)

3 June 1602

21 May 1602

Mary Katherine, Kirkcaldy

Walter Williamson, alien,
masterWilliam Williamson of
Kirkcaldy

from Marienburg

from Stralsund

the master, merchant

in ballast

7 hd. Mayborough deals

2

(Boston 1601-2/12)

24 June 1602

William, Boston

John Coppin, English,
masterNo entry has been found for
this ship in the S.T.R.

from Marienburg

Robert Parkinson, English,
merchant

6 hd. Mayborough deals

¹ No comparison is possible for 1634, when the Sound Toll Registers are not complete. A Danish ship from Copenhagen (1616/6) is also omitted; Danes did not pay duty on their goods at the Sound. I omitted by oversight to check 1612/34.

² Except that the Danish source omits everything that the English customs officers allowed to shipmasters duty-free.

3

(Boston 1611/39)	(S.T.R. 1611, pp. 636, 705)
30 April 1611	16 May 1611
Bruce, Kirkcaldy	
George Balcanquell, Scot, master	' Jorgen Baggancker ' of Kirkcaldy
to Elbing	from Boston in England
Matthew Foxley, English, merchant	with English goods
30 northern white kerseys	60 kerseys
12 single northern dozens	20 single dozens
3 thou. lambskins untawed	6000 lambskins
4 thou. grey stage cony-skins	4000 rabbit-skins
1 thou. sheepskins tawed	3000 sheepskins (<i>hvidleder</i>)

4

(Boston 1611/19)	(S.T.R. 1611, pp. 646, 733)
26 July 1611	28 June 1611
Bruce, Kirkcaldy	
George Balcanquell, Scot, master	' Jorgen Baggancker ' of Kirkcaldy
from Elbing	from Elbing
Matthew Foxley, English, merchant	with English goods
10 lasts Danzig rye	10 lasts rye
4 lasts small bond pitch	2 lasts great bond pitch
6 half-chests Rhenish glass	16 chests glass
50 hd. wt. unwrought flax	9 lasts flax

5

(Boston 1612/30)	(S.T.R. 1612, p. 540)
7 April 1612	13 April 1612
Violet, Boston	
Thomas Bottomley, English, master	Thomas ' Botomle ' of Boston
to Elbing	from Boston
Matthew Foxley, English, merchant	with English goods

30 single dozens	40 single dozens
6 short cloths	
40 white northern kerseys	80 kerseys
6 thou. grey cony-skins seasoned	10,000 rabbit-skins
4 thou. grey cony-skins	
5 thou. lambskins	6000 lambskins
1 thou. sheepskins	2000 sheepskins (<i>hvidleder</i>)

6

(Boston 1612/11)	(S.T.R. 1612, p. 572)
18 June 1612	23 May 1612
Violet, Boston	
Thomas Bottomley, English, master	Thomas ' Bartoletd ' of Boston
from Elbing	from Elbing
Matthew Foxley, English, merchant	with English goods
12 lasts Danzig rye	16 lasts rye
1 last wheat	
5 [50?] hd. wt. unwrought flax	7½ lasts flax
6 lasts small bond pitch	3 lasts small bond pitch
3 weys Rhenish glass	2 chests glass
1 hd. wt. dressed hemp	

7

(Boston 1612/14)	(S.T.R. 1612, p. 589)
7 August 1612	23 June 1612
Unicorn, Boston	
Alexander Yates, English, master	Alexander ' Jetts ' of Boston
from Danzig	from Danzig
the master, merchant	with English goods
2 hd. wainscot	200 wainscot
2 hd. pipestaves	2 rings pipestaves
20 chests Rhenish glass containing 10 weys	20 chests glass
1½ lasts middle bond pitch	

1 last small bond pitch

4 lasts small bond pitch

2 lasts large bond tar

3 lasts great bond tar

8

(Boston 1612/18)

(S.T.R. 1612, p. 620)

17 September 1612

17 August 1612

(Unity), Hull

William Horncassell, English,
master

William 'Harcast' of Hull

from Elbing

from Elbing

Matthew Foxley, English,
merchant

with English goods

12 lasts white rye

14 lasts rye

6 lasts small bond pitch

9 lasts small bond pitch

1 last rough hemp

2 lasts hemp

50 hd. wt. unwrought flax

5¼ lasts flax

2 hd. clapboard

3 weys Rhenish glass

8 chests glass

9

(Boston 1613/25)

(S.T.R. 1613, p. 646)

2 September 1613

6 July 1613

Pearl, Vlieland

Coson Johnson, alien, master

'Gorssenn Jannsenn' of
Vlieland

from Danzig

from Danzig

Henry Ramsden, English,
merchant

with English goods

120 qrs. Danzig rye

26 lasts rye

10

(Boston 1616/48)

(S.T.R. 1616, p. 574)

12 August 1616

18 July 1616

Welcome, Newcastle

Roger Hoborne, English,
masterRoger 'Hogborn' of
Newcastle

from Königsberg

from Elbing

Thomas Goff, English, merchant	with English goods
43 lasts rye	18 lasts rye 1 qr. clapboard
11	
(Boston 1618/20)	(S.T.R. 1618, p. 647)
8 July 1618	10 June (?) 1618
Phoenix, Lynn	
Robert Waters, English, master	Robert ' Watters ' of Lynn
from Danzig	from Danzig
Thomas S . . . , English, merchant	with English goods
35 lasts rye	27 lasts rye
(The master was allowed— 6 kegs sturgeon 4 hd. wt. flax 60 oars 1 hd. clapboard)	
12	
(Boston 1633/31)	(S.T.R. 1633 B, no page)
26 April 1633	3 May 1633
Delight, Scarborough	
William Neffield, English, master	William ' Nastfild ' of Scarborough
to Danzig	from the same
William Green, English, merchant	with English goods
5 thou. sheep-leather tawed	2000 sheep-leather (<i>hvidleder</i>)
1 thou. lambskins untawed	1,500 lambskins 20 pieces cloth
13	
(Boston 1633/15)	(S.T.R. 1633 B, no page)
1 July 1633	7 June 1633
Delight, Scarborough	
William Neffield, English master	William ' Nestfildt ' of Scarborough

from Danzig
 William Green, English,
 merchant
 22 lasts rye (and the master
 was allowed 2 lasts)
 1 last great bond pitch
 (The master was also allowed—
 $2\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. rough flax
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. clapboard)

from Danzig
 with English goods
 27 lasts rye
 1 last great bond pitch

14

(Boston 1639/21)
 24 June 1639
 White Hound, Danzig
 Andrew Folke, alien, master
 from Danzig
 Matthew Topham, English,
 merchant
 37 lasts rye (and the master
 was allowed 1 last)

(S.T.R. 1639 C, fo. 176, 272 v)
 22 May 1639

Andreas Falck of Danzig
 from Danzig
 with English goods

55 lasts rye

15

(Boston 1639/52)
 8 July 1639
 White Hound, Danzig
 Andrew Folke, alien, master
 to Danzig
 Matthew Topham, English,
 merchant
 5 thou. lambskins untawed
 2 thou. cony-skins
 2 thou. 5 hd. sheep-pelts
 (The master was allowed—
 4 thou. bricks)

(S.T.R. 1639 B, fo. 188, 288 v)
 9 July 1639

Andreas Falcks of Danzig
 from England
 with English goods
 7000 lambskins
 2000 rabbit-skins
 7,800 sheep-pelts (*faarskind*)

16

(Boston 1640/16)
 27 June 1640
 White Hound, Danzig
 Andrew Folke, alien, master

(S.T.R. 1640 B, fo. 250, 343)
 5 June 1640

Andress Falcks of Danzig

from Danzig	from Danzig
Matthew Topham, English, merchant	with English goods
30 lasts Danzig rye (and the master was allowed 3 lasts)	49 lasts rye
6 lasts great bond pitch and tar	6 lasts pitch
17	
(Boston 1640/46)	(S.T.R. 1640 C, fo. 293)
11 July 1640	8 July 1640
White Hound, Danzig	
Andrew Folke, alien, master to Danzig	Anders Falek of Danzig from Boston
Matthew Topham and Bartholemew Wormall, English, merchants	with English goods
4 thou. sheep leather tawed	6000 sheepleather (<i>hvidleder</i>)
8 thou. 5 hd. lambskins	10,000 lambskins

This must be regarded as a remarkably satisfactory comparison, since only one ship in the port books is missing from the Sound Toll Registers. Only in two cases do the ports of departure in the Baltic fail to correspond: Marienburg—Stralsund in 1602 and Königsberg—Elbing in 1616. Without exception the nationality of the cargo exactly tallies—a point of great interest since one might have expected otherwise, as English goods paid higher duties than others at the Sound, just as foreign goods paid higher duties than English at Boston. In every case the home port of the ship in the port books tallies with the home of the shipmaster in the Sound Toll Registers. Dates perhaps are not to be entirely relied on, but it appears that in other respects we need not question the accuracy of the port books (or of the Sound Toll Registers) in items that did not directly affect the amount of duty to be paid.

This is no longer true when we examine the cargoes. Although in some cases the cargoes tally well, usually we find considerable discrepancies. But this is not conclusive. When the Sound Toll Registers show greater cargoes than the port books, this may only mean that the ship landed or took on cargo at more than one place in England. Conversely it is possible that when the port books show the greater cargo the ship had taken on cargo in Norway or Denmark, outside the Sound. Such may have been the case with

the cargo of deals in 1602. The Sound Toll Registers are generally regarded as accurate only after 1618, when the King of Denmark instituted a system of search. It is possible that before 1618 we are comparing two equally inaccurate sources. The comparison only serves to bear out the remarks made above (introduction, part 1, section 8), namely that port books are an insecure foundation for statistics about the volume of merchandise.¹

¹ If Mayborough is not Marienburg, the two comparisons for 1602 are invalid. As it is, they are the worst discrepancies of the series. This fact may be thought to support Dr. N. J. Williams' opinion (in his thesis cited above, p. xxx) that the place is Mebo near Flekkero in Norway, but A. Bugge, *Den Norske Trælasthandels Historie* (Skien, 1925), vol. 2, index, thought Marienburg although he knew Mebo. Mayborough deals were imported from Norway, but this of itself does not mean that the place was not in the Baltic.

APPENDIX B

SOME FIGURES OF TONNAGE AND POUNDAGE IN SELECTED YEARS.

One of the tricks that can be played with port books is to add the tonnage and poundage under various heads. The possibly extreme inaccuracy of these figures does not, perhaps, prevent them from being some use for comparing movements in one trade as against movements in others. The following table purports to show, in the main, the relative importance of Boston's Dutch trade against its trade with the rest of continental Europe. The figures in £ are the subsidy of poundage, nominally at 5 % of the value of the goods ; goods allowed for portage are excluded. The figures in tons are the actual quantity of imported wine, for which the subsidy of tonnage (though easily calculable at 3s. the ton) would not be a good indication ; wine allowed duty-free is included. Bad entries in several years have been made good. Figures are to the nearest £ and ton.

Two comments will not be amiss.

First, to point the contrast between the years up to 1618 and the years after 1630. In 1615 the subsidy of poundage on goods imported from the United Provinces is seen for the first time to exceed the subsidy on goods imported from the rest of continental Europe ; and so it remains in 1617 and 1618. These were bad years by mercantilist standards. In the thirties the case is opposite : imports from the rest of Europe far and away exceed imports from the United Provinces. These were good years by mercantilist standards.

Secondly, as to the balance of trade. Contemporaries appear to have believed that when the Dutch brought great quantities of goods to England they took money rather than goods in return and that England was thereby drained of silver. These port books do not justify that view. On the contrary, exports to the United Provinces in the bad years were high. But the contemporary view referred chiefly to the export of cloth, whereas Boston in this period was not a cloth port. We ought therefore, on this point, to prefer the evidence of the Hull port books, or of those of Ipswich or London.

TONNAGE AND POUNDAGE AT BOSTON.

		<i>Scottish trade</i>	<i>U.P. trade</i>	<i>Other trade</i>
1601-2	inwards	£13	£0 11 tons	£6 35 tons
	outwards	£6	£8	£24
1602-3	inwards	£15 1 ton	£0 3 tons	£5 74 tons
	outwards	£86	£5	£5
1604-5	inwards	£16	£2	£10 125 tons
	outwards	£4	£26	£49
1611	inwards	£15	£12 3 tons	£26 95 tons
	outwards	£0	£26	£16
1612	inwards	£13	£4 4 tons	£25 163 tons
	outwards	£0	£29	£25
1613	inwards	£23	£12 5 tons	£23 144 tons
	outwards	£7	£4	£6
1615	inwards ¹	£19	£51 14 tons	£32 162 tons
	outwards	£3	£44	£15
1617	inwards	£17	£64 37 tons	£27 136 tons
	outwards	£4	£62	£0
1618	inwards	£13	£30 36-40 tons	£24 44-80 tons
	outwards	£2	£29	£0
1630	inwards	£2	£4 16 tons	£41 66 tons
	outwards	£0	£19	£0
1633	inwards	£5	£31 25 tons	£63 193 tons
	outwards	£2	£87	£25
1634	inwards	£3	£30 94 tons	£79 132 tons
	outwards	£0	£57	£56

¹ One entry is totally illegible and both figures for wine are slightly below the mark.

THE PORT BOOKS

MICHAELMAS 1601—MICHAELMAS 1602

- E190/393/1 Collector, first half year. Good condition. Latin.
 393/5 Surveyor. Good condition.
 393/2 Searcher. Good condition. Has coast as well as foreign entries, somewhat abbreviated.

NOTES TO THE TEXT

8, 14, 17, 30, 31 Henry : but Harry also occurs in some entries, identically in surveyor and searcher, the collector's book not containing these entries.

10, 12 Marienburg : occurs as Mighe-, Mygh-, Meborowe and is presumably connected with the Mayborough or Mayborowe deals which figure prominently in this and subsequent years. See p. li note.

23, 24. In these entries occur the only discrepancies, of no importance, between collector and surveyor. The latter omits 'at 5s. the dicker' and 'containing 3 hd. dozen' respectively.

31. The omission of 'by licence' is perhaps a slip.

FURTHER NOTES

TITLE. The first page of the collector's book, with its title, is printed in full after these notes. The searcher's has none. The surveyor's has this :

PORTUS BOSTON. Liber supervisoris custume¹ et subsidii¹ Domine Regine in portu predicto et in singulis locis et crecis eidem portui adiacentibus de omnibus rebus et marcandis tam in portum predictum inductis quam ab inde eductis per viam marcandisae a festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli anno xliij^{to} Regine Elizabethe usque festum Sancti Michaelis Archangeli ex tunc proxime sequens scilicet pro uno anno integro.

ACCOUNTING. The collector summarises his view of account (*visus compoti*) at the end of the book as follows :

Inwards	..	..	..	£ 7	3	4
Outwards	..	..	..	30	11	0½
Total for the half year	..			37	14	4½

¹ It is uncertain in this and following extracts whether these words should be extended in the singular or plural.

He or another writer adds a note of the goods of which the duties are farmed :

Ad se pro ix butts sack, 13s. 6d.

Ad se pro carbon, 12d.

The totals agree with the corresponding half of the surveyor's book, which has however no accounting save a roughly-written total, £62 10 4.

QUITTANCE. Collector and surveyor have quittances in the hand (presumably) of an Exchequer clerk, written in each case hard up against the last item. The collector's :

Hunc librum continentem sex folia quorum primum et quartum ex prioribus paginis fere plene ex posteris partim scribuntur cetera vero omnia alba sunt deliberavit hic Francis Palmer per manus suas proprias tertio die Maii anno xliiij^{to} Regine Elizabethhe et prestitit sacrum &c.

The surveyor's :

Hunc librum continentem decem folia quorum primum et secundum fere plene scribuntur cetera vero . . . sextum quod ex priore pagina fere plene ex postera parum et septimum quod ex priore tantum plene scribitur alba sunt deliberaverunt hic Johannes Dawes et Johannes Allington duo gen'¹ supervisores xxvij^o die Novembri anno xlv^{to} Regine Elizabethhe per manus suas proprias et prestiterunt sacrum &c.

The surveyor's book is signed ' John Dawse Sovayor '.

The first page of the collector's book 393/1.

PORTUS SANCTI BOTULPHI.

Particule visus compoti Francisci Palmer et Ambrosii Smith collectorum custume et subsidii Domine Regine in portu predicto et in singulis locis et ereis eidem portui adiacentibus de omnibus rebus et marcandisis tam in portum predictum inductis quam ab inde eductis per viam marcandise a festo Sancti Michaelis Archangeli anno xliiij^{to} Regine Elizabethhe usque festum Pasche tunc proxime sequens.

POST FESTUM SANCTI MICHAELIS ARCHANGELI ANNO REGNI DOMINE NOSTRE ELIZABETHHE REGINE NUNC &C. QUADRAGESIMO TERTIO—1601.

INTRA

decimo sexto die Octobris 1601.

IN le Lambe de Middleborow oneris xxv doliorum Joyse Parrishe alienigena magister applicuit a Middleborow

¹ It is uncertain whether this should be *generosi* or *generales*.

dictus Joyse marcator adduxit duo dolia vini Gasconii cum
 leccagio — — — — — nil quia recipitur
 per firmarium vinorum.

secundo die Decembris 1601.

In le Fortune de Flushinge oneris xlt^a doliorum Hans Hanson
 alienigena magister applicuit a Burdeaux

Petrus Vanderluor alienigena marcator adduxit triginti quinque
 dolia vini Gasconii cum leccagio — nil quia recipitur
 per firmarium vinorum

Item pro duobus doliis vinegri valoris iiij^{li} xiijs iiij^d
 subsidium iijs viij^d
 parva custuma xiiij^d

Item pro octo parvis barrels de prunes cont M weight valoris
 vii^{li} — — — — — subsidium vs
 parva custuma xv^d

vicesimo sexto die Januarii 1601

In le Grace of God de Kircaldye oneris xx^{ti} doliorum Johannes
 Tennande alienigena magister applicuit a Kircaldye

dictus Johannes marcator adduxit sexdecem waia salis albi
 valoris xxj^{li} vjs viij^d — — — subsidium xxjs iiij^d
 parva custuma vs iiij^d

eodem die 1601

In le Gifte of God de Kircaldye oneris xvj doliorum Jacobus Lawe
 alienigena magister applicuit a Kircaldye

dictus Jacobus marcator adduxit duodecem waia salis albi
 valoris xvj^{li} — — — — — subsidium xvjs
 parva custuma iijs

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1601					
1 16 Oct.	Lamb, Middelburg	25	Joyse Parrishe, Al.	Middelburg	The master, A
2 2 Dec.	Fortune, Flushing	40	Hans Hanson, Al.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, A
1602					
3 26 Jan.	Grace of God, Kirkcaldy	20	John Tennant, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A
4 26 Jan.	Gift of God, Kirkcaldy	16	James Lawe, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A
5 17 Feb.	William, Kirkcaldy	28	Alexander Lawe, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A. James Berrill A.
6 27 Feb.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	24	George Balcanquell, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A.
7 4 Mar.	Lamb, Middelburg	25	Joyse Parrishe, Al.	Middelburg	Peter Vanderlur A.
8 26 Apr.	Henry,† Kirkcaldy	14	John Davison, Al.	Kirkcaldy	David Thompson A.
9 11 May	Anne, Kelstern	12	Thomas Lupton, Ind.	Scotland	Richard Andrew, Id.
10 24 May	Mary Katherine, Kirkcaldy	24	Walter Williamson, Al.	Marienburg†	The master A

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
ons Gascon wine w.l.	£ s. d. farmed	£ s. d.	
ons Gascon wine w.l.	farmed		
ons vinegar, £4 13 4	4 8	1 2	
little barrels prunes cont. 1 thou. wt., £5	5 0	1 3	
veys white salt, £21 6 8	1 1 4	5 4	
veys white salt, £16	16 0	4 0	
veys white salt, £29 6 8	1 9 4	7 4	
d. yds. linen and harden cloth, £9	9 0	2 3	
veys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
utts Spanish wine called sack w.l.	farmed		
barrels starch cont. 8 hd. wt., £5 6 8	5 4	1 4	
veys white salt, £8	8 0	2 0	
d. codfish, £10 10	10 6	2 7½	
d. colefish, £5	5 0	1 3	
d. yds. linen and harden cloth, £3	3 0	9	
veys white salt, £8	8 0		
d. Mayborough deals at £3 6 8 the d., £23 6 8	1 3 4	5 10	

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
11 5 Jun.	Gift of God, Kirkcaldy	16	Thomas Reynoldson, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A
12 14 Jun.	William, Boston	30	John Coppin, Ind.	Marienburg†	Robert Parkinson, Ind.
13 19 Jun.	Red Lion, Husum	40	Ouliff Vorkyn, Al.	Norway	Simon Eades, Ind.
14 23 Jun.	Henry,† Kirkcaldy	14	John Davison, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A
15 6 Jul.	Trinity, Kirkcaldy	24	David Hay, Al.	Kirkcaldy	James Hutch Al.
16 9 Jul.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	24	George Baleanquell, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, Al.
17 13 Aug.	Henry,† Kirkcaldy	14	John Davison, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, Al.
18 17 Aug.	Nicholas, Flushing	12	James Pownsor, Al.	Flushing	Peter Vanderlur Al
19 1 Sep.	Trial, Boston	40	James Dawson, Ind.	Norway	John Chester In.
20 28 Sep.	Andrew, Kirkcaldy	12	Henry Halkett, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A Archibald Douglas, A

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
veys white salt, £18 13 4	£ s. d. 18 8	£ s. d. 4 8	
l. Mayborough deals, £20	1 0 0		
d. Mayborough deals, £40	2 0 0		
veys white salt, £16	16 0	4 0	
veys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
veys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
veys white salt, £16	16 0	4 0	
ns sack	farmed		
d. Mayborough deals at £3 6 8 the d., £26 13 4	1 6 8		
veys white salt, £16	16 0	4 0	
l. yds. linen and harden cloth, £18	18 0	4 6	

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1601					
21 23 Oct.	Lamb, Middelburg	25	Joyse Parrishe, Al.	Middelburg	The master, Al.
22 24 Oct.	Robert, Lynn	20	Anthony Hudson, Ind.	Amsterdam	Bartholemew Wormall, Ind.
23 7 Nov.	Royal Merchant, London	200	John King, Ind.	Leghorn	John Dorrington Ind. Thomas Hopkins, Ind.
24 7 Nov.	Rose, London	120	Edward Putresse, Ind.	Leghorn	John Dorrington Ind.
1602					
25 24 Mar.	Lamb, Middelburg	25	Joyse Parrishe, Al.	Middelburg	Peter Vanderlur A
26 20 Jun.	Gift of God, Kirkcaldy	16	Thomas Reynoldson, Al.	Scotland	The master, A
27 1 Jul.	Red Lion, Husum	40	Ouliff Vorkyn, Al.	Scotland	Simon Eade, Ind.
28 1 Jul.	William, Boston	30	John Coppin, Ind.	Scotland	The master, Ind.
29 1 Jul.	Trial, Boston	40	James Dawson, Ind.	Scotland	John Chest, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
0 qrs. linseed, £5 6 8	5 4	1 4	
5 hd. oil cakes £1 10	1 6	4½	
0 qrs. hempseed and linseed, £40	2 0 0		
chaldrons coal at 5s. 4d. the chaldron	farmed by Bulmer		
hd. dozen calfskins tanned cont. 60 dickers at 5s. the dicker, by licence†	15 0 0		
hd. horsehides tanned, £27	1 7 0		
0 dickers calfskins tanned cont. 3 hd. dozen, by licence†	7 10 0		
0 qrs. linseed, £33 13 4	1 13 4	8 5	
fodders uncast lead at £8 the fodder, £32	1 12 0	8 0	
thou. oil cakes, £3	3 0	9	
0 qrs. beans at 16d. the qr., by licence of the Lord Treasurer	9 4		
0 qrs. barley by licence	13 4		
0 qrs. barley, by licence	13 4		
0 qrs. barley, by licence	6 8		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
30 3 Jul.	Henry,‡ Kirkcaldy	14	John Davison, Al.	Scotland	The master, Al.
31 23 Aug.	Henry,‡ Kirkcaldy	14	John Davison, Al.	Scotland	The master, Al.
32 30 Aug.	Nicholas, Flushing	12	James Pownsor Al.	Flushing	Peter Vanderlure, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
qrs. beans, by licence	£ s. d. 1 0 0	£ s. d.	
qrs. beans and 16 qrs. barley†	2 8 0		
fodders uncast lead at £8 the fodder, £48	2 8 0	12 0	
hou. oil cakes, £2	2 0	6	

- E190/393/6 Collector, first half year. Good condition. Latin.
 393/8 Collector, second half year. Good condition. Latin.
 393/4 Surveyor. Fair condition.
 393/7 Comptroller. Good condition. Latin.

NOTES TO THE TEXT

14. Comptroller has this entry in normal fashion, but both collector and surveyor have something unusual about John Atkin's item. Collector has it in English, surveyor has it squeezed in as an after thought.

16. David Hay: thus comptroller. Collector and surveyor, Saunder Hay. Comptroller is preferred; cf. 38.

21, 25. Thus collector and surveyor. Comptroller omits impost on beer.

33. Thus collector and surveyor. Comptroller omits barley.

34. Thus comptroller. Collector and surveyor have this ship as the Robert of Boston, 40 tons, John Coppin master. Comptroller seems preferable; cf. 32.

34. By licence: thus collector and surveyor. Comptroller, by statute. The former reading is given here because it affects the collector's accounting, below.

35. John Collin: thus collector and surveyor. Comptroller, John Coppin. The former reading seems preferable; cf. 13.

40. Rotterdam: thus comptroller. Collector and surveyor, Middelburg.

41. Bordeaux: thus comptroller. Collector and surveyor, Rochelle.

42. Renall Hall, ind, met.: thus comptroller. But collector and surveyor have the master, alien, as the merchant, paying alien's custom. Comptroller may be preferred here on the ground that to omit a name is the easier fault than to invent one.

FURTHER NOTES: (a) COLLECTOR'S BOOKS

The first collector's book begins with the following title:

Portus Boston. Particule visus compoti Francisci Palmer et Ambrosii Smith generosorum collectorum custume et subsidii in portu predicto et in singulis locis et erecis eidem portui adiacentibus de omnibus rebus et marcandis tam in portum predictum inductis quam ab inde eductis per viam marcandisae a festo Sancti

Michaelis Archangeli anno . . . Domine Elizabethe nuper Regine
Anglie xliii^{to} usque festum Pasche ex tunc proxime sequens.

The book ends with the following statement :

Inwards	..	..	..	£15	19	6
Outwards	..	..	..	58	4	6½
				<hr/>		
				74	4	½

MEMORANDUM. The customers have received by this account more than their fees do amount unto by £34 16 9½

Out of which sum of £34 16 9½ deduct these several sums which were behind and not paid to the customers as by their books appear, viz.

In their account from Michaelmas 1600 till Easter following	..	..	..	..	..	14	11	6½
From Easter 1601 till Michaelmas	..	..	..	..	..	5	13	1½
From Easter 1602 till Michaelmas	..	..	..	..	..	12	15	3½
						<hr/>		
						32	19	11½

So that all things accounted and all reckonings clear till this day there is due to the King's majesty to be paid into the Exchequer 1 16 10

Then follows the quittance :

Hunc librum continentem sex folia quorum primum et quartum ex utraque pagina fere plene scribuntur quintum ex priore tantum pagina parum scribitur reliqua vero tria alba sunt deliberaverunt hic predicti duo collectores xxvij^{mo} die Maii anno primo Regis Jacobi per manus suas proprias et prestitit¹ sacrum &c.

The collector's second book has no title. It accounts as follows :

Inwards	..	..	£ 7	12	2½
Outwards	..	..	39	10	5
			<hr/>		
			47	2	7½
The customers' fees is	..	..	£31	8	
The comptroller's fee is	..	..	6	0	
The custom-house rent is	..	..		10	
			<hr/>		
			37	18	

So rests due to the King's majesty the sum of . . . [illegible—£9 4 7½].

The last page of the book is devoted to the following statement (extended ; damaged in places) which refers to the whole year.

¹ *sic*.

It is presumably the collectors' final statement or foot of account.
(Roman figures have been transcribed as Arabic.)

PORTUS SANCTI BOTULPHI

. . . Francisci Palmer et Ambrosii Smith collectorum subsidii
. . . pondagii ac parve custume Domini Regis Jacobi in portu
predicto pro uno anno . . . finito ad festum Sancti Michaelis
Archangeli anno regni sui Majestatis PRIMO

VALOR Indigenae :

Intrantes ..	£64				
Exeuntes ..	201	13	4		
	<hr/>				
	265	13	4	Subsidium	£13 5 8
Alienigenae :					
Intrantes ..	326	3	4		
Exeuntes ..	4				
	<hr/>				
	330	3	4	Subsidium	16 10 2
				Custuma	4 2 6½

BRASSIUM. Indigenae : 315 quarter brassii
per licenciam domini Thesaurarii iuxta
16d. le quarter Subsidium 21 6 8

BRASSIUM HORDEUM ET FABA. Indigenae :
110 quarter per statutionem iuxta
ratam 16d. le quarter Subsidium 7 6 8

BRASSIUM HORDEUM ET FABA. Indigenae
et alienigenae : 690 quarter per statu-
tionem iuxta ratam 16d. le quarter .. Subsidium 46 0 0

HORDEUM. Indigenae : 160 quarter
secundum statutionem iuxta ratam 16d.
le quarter Subsidium 10 13 4

SERVICIA. Alienigenae : tres dolia iuxta
ratam 18d. le dolium pro subsidio et
3½d. [4½d. appears to be the correct rate]
pro custuma et 12s. pro imposicione .. Subsidium } 0 5 7½
Custuma }
Impost } 1 16 0

TONNAGIUM versus reparacionem Portus Doveri nil

DE £150 10 0 convenientibus de imposicione et tonnagio 75
dolorum 1 hogshead vinorum Vasconiorum et Franc' ad portum
predictum infra tempus huius compoti per diversos mercatores
alienos adductorum iuxta ratam 37s. pro imposicione et 3s. pro
tonnagio cuiuslibet dolii vinorum predictorum NON REDDUNT

COMPOTUM quod Johannes Swinarton miles firmarius impositionis et tonnagii omnium vinorum Vasconiorum ad regnum Anglie adductorum factores et assignati sui eandem summam £150 10 0 in manibus suis detinent et habent preterea cuiusdem dimissionis tonnagii et impositionis omnium vinorum non duleium ad regnum Anglie adducendorum per nuper Reginam Elizabetham eis concessae. De qua tamen summa £150 10 0 predictus Johannes Swinarton firmarius factores et assignati sui debent domino Regi respondere.

NEC REDDUNT de 100s. provenientibus de impositione et tonnagio quinque butts saek per diversos mercatores alienos ad portum predictum infra tempus huius compoti adductorum iuxta ratam 37s. pro impositione et 3s. pro tonnagio cuiuslibet dolii attingentibus in toto ut supra COMPOTUM quod Johannes Moore Alderman London firmarius impositionis omnium vinorum duleium adductorum infra regnum Anglie eandem summam 100s. in manibus suis detinet et habet. De qua tamen summa 100s. Johannes Moore debet domino Regi respondere.

TOTALIS £121 6 8.

(b) SURVEYOR'S AND COMPTROLLER'S BOOKS

These books have no accounting, but the surveyor has a final total of £120 5 8, which does not agree with the collector's total. They have no titles, except a heading specifying the period which they cover, for which see the first page of the comptroller's book, below. They have no quittances.

The surveyor's book is signed 'John Dawse, Sovayor'. The comptroller's book is signed 'And. Baron. Comptr'.

The comptroller's book is neater and clearer than the collector's and surveyor's, as is usual with these books.

The surveyor's book is in the same hand as the collector's, as is also true of 1601-2 and 1604-5. For the implications of this, see Introduction, part 1, section 8.

The first page of the comptroller's book 393/7.

BOSTON

INTRA

1602

POST FESTUM SANCTI MICHAELIS ARCHANGELI
ANNO REGNI DOMINE NOSTRE ELIZABETHE XLIII^{to}

secundo die Novembris

LE Jonas de Disart oneris xxiiij doliorum unde Johannes Weymbes alien est Magister a Scotia.

David Thompson alien Mercator induxit octo decem waia
 salis albi valoris xxiiij l. subsidium xxiiij s.
 parva custuma vj s.

vicesimo sexto die Novembris

LE Daniell de Leythe oneris xlvj doliorum Henericus Tompson alien
 Magister a Burdeaux

Petrus Vanderlure alien Mercator induxit xl dolia vini Gascognii
 cum lecagio - - - - - nil quia firmatur
 Item pro xxv peeces de rozen valoris iiij l. iij s. iiij d.
 subsidium iiij s. ij d.
 custuma j s. ob.
 Item pro sex hogsheads de prunes continentibus xvij C valoris
 ix l. - - - - - subsidium ix s.
 custuma ij s. iij d.

decimo sexto die Decembris

LE James de Kircaldye oneris xxiiij^{or} doliorum Robertus Dunken
 alien Magister a Kircaldye

Johannes Hutchen alien Mercator induxit octodecem waia
 salis albi valoris xxiiij l. - - - subsidium xxiiij s.
 custuma vj s.

vicesimo quarto die Decembris

LE Gratia Dei de Kircaldye oneris xx^{tl} doliorum Johannes Carye
 alien Magister a Kircaldye

Dictus Johannes Mercator induxit xvj waia salis albi valoris
 xxj l. vj s. viij d. - - - - - subsidium xxj s. iiij d.
 custuma v s. iiij d.

eodem die

LE Andrew de Kircaldye oneris xvj doliorum Henericus Halkett alien
 Magister a Kircaldye

Dictus Henericus Mercator induxit duodecem waia salis albi
 valoris xvj l. - - - - - subsidium xvj s.
 custuma iiij s.

vicesimo nono die Decembris

LE Temperance de Ansteroder oneris l doliorum Johannes Blacke
 alien Magister a Burdeaux

Dictus Johannes Mercator induxit xxxiiij dolia vini Gascognii
 cum lecagio - - - - - nil quia firmatur
 Summa 6 l. 3 s. 1 d. ob.

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1602					
1 2 Nov.	Jonas, Dysart	24	John Weymbes, Al.	Scotland	David Thompson, Al.
2 26 Nov.	Daniel, Leith	46	Henry Thompson, Al.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
3 16 Dec.	James, Kirkcaldy	24	Robert Dunken, Al.	Kirkcaldy	John Hutche Al.
4 24 Dec.	Grace of God, Kirkcaldy	20	John Cary, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, Al.
5 24 Dec.	Andrew, Kirkcaldy	16	Henry Halkett, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A
6 29 Dec.	Temperance, Anstruther	50	John Black, Al.	Bordeaux	The master, Al.
1603					
7 17 Jan.	John, Dysart	16	David Thompson, Al.	Dysart	The master, A
8 19 Jan.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	20	Thomas Melvin, Al.	Kirkcaldy	The master, A
9 13 Apr.	Grace of God, Kirkcaldy	20	John Davison, Al.	Kirkcaldy	John Hutchn A
10 13 Apr.	Mary Katherine, Kirkcaldy	30	Walter Williamson, Al.	Kirkcaldy	John Green Id
11 22 Apr.	Saint Peter, Tønsberg	100	John Trowleson, Al.	Norway	The master A.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
veys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
ons Gascon wine w.l.	farmed		
pieces rosin, £4 3 4	4 2	1 0½	
ds. prunes cont. 18 hdl. wt., £9	9 0	2 3	
veys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
veys white salt, £21 6 8	1 1 4	5 4	
veys white salt, £16	16 0	4 0	
ons Gascon wine w.l.	farmed		
veys white salt, £18 13 4	18 8	4 8	
ds. linen and harden cloth, £1 10	1 6	4½	
veys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
veys white salt, £21 6 8	1 1 4	5 4	
veys white salt, £32	1 12 0		
ld. Mayborough deals, £60	3 0 0	15 0	
ld. fir spars, £6	6 0	1 6	

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
12 3 May	Nightingale, Veere	10	Michael Masman, Al.	—	The master, Al.
13 25 May	Grace of God, Boston	10	John Collin, Ind.	Scotland	John Bassett Ind.
14 26 May	Grace of God, Kirkealdy	20	John Davison, Al.	Scotland	John Bassett Ind. John Atkin,† Al.
15 26 May	Margaret, Kirkealdy	20	Thomas Melvin, Al.	Scotland	John Portevile, Al.
16 2 Jul.	Trinity, Kirkealdy	24	David Hay,‡ Al.	Scotland	The master, Al.
17 18 Jul.	Grace of God, Kirkealdy	20	George Hay, Al.	Scotland	The master, Al.
18 18 Jul.	Mary Katherine, Kirkealdy	30	Walter Williamson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
19 29 Aug.	Black Lion, Enkhuizen	10	Adrian de Lewe, Al.	Enkhuizen	The master, A
20 7 Sep.	Temperance, Anstruther	50	John Black, Al.	Scotland	The master, A

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
cutts Spanish wine called sack w.l.	£ s. d. farmed	£ s. d.	
weys white salt, £10 13 4	10 8		
weys white salt, £21 6 8	1 1 4		
d. yds. linen and harden cloth, £6	6 0	1 6	
weys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
weys white salt, £24	1 4 0	6 0	
weys white salt, £21 6 8	1 1 4	5 4	
d. Mayborough deals, £16 13 4	16 8	4 2	
nd. straps onions, £4 3 4	4 2	1 0½	
on and 1 hhd. Gascon wine w.l.			

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1602					
21	16 Nov.	Jonas, Dysart	24	John Weymbes, Al.	Scotland	David Thompson, Al.
22	23 Dec.	Harry, Lynn	18	John Fisher, Ind.	Rotterdam	Matthew Smith, Inc.
	1603					
23	13 Jan.	Grace of God, Kirkealdy	20	John Cary, Al.	Scotland	The master, Al.
24	17 Jan.	Andrew, Kirkealdy	16	Henry Halkett, Al.	Kirkealdy	The master Al.
25	4 Feb.	John, Dysart	16	David Thompson, Al.	Kirkealdy	The master, Al.
26	8 Feb.	Temperance, Anstruther	50	John Black, Al.	Leith	The master, A
27	20 Apr.	Mary Katherine, Newcastle	50	Robert Wilkinson, Ind.	Leith	Thomas Turbervill, Ir.
28	20 Apr.	Trinity, Kirkealdy	10	James, Thompson, Al.	Scotland	The master, A
29	21 Apr.	Grace of God, Kirkealdy	20	John Davison, Al.	Scotland	John Hutch, A
30	22 Apr.	Mary Katherine, Kirkealdy	30	Walter Williamson, Al.	Scotland	The master A
31	22 Apr.	Katherine, Boston	25	Robert Mould, Ind.	Scotland	The master Id.
32	16 May	Robert, Boston	40	John Coppin, Ind.	Scotland	Nicholas Smith, Id.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
tons beer, £3	3 0	9	1 4 0½
hd. hemp, £1	1 0	3	
0 qrs. coleseed, £15	15 0		
6 qrs. malt and 5 qrs. peas at 16d. qr., by licence of the Ld. Treasurer	2 13 4		
0 qrs. malt at 16d. qr., by licence	2 0 0		
0 qrs. malt and beans. by licence	3 6 8		
ton beer, £1 10	1 6	4½	12 0½
00 qrs. malt and beans at 16d. qr., by licence	13 6 8		
00 qrs. malt at 16d. qr., by statute	8 13 4		
0 qrs. barley at 16d. qr., by statute	2 13 4		
00 qrs. malt at 16d. qr., by statute	6 13 4		
20 qrs. malt at 16d. qr., by statute	8 0 0		
20 qrs. barley at 16d. qr., by statute	8 0 0		
00 qrs. malt, by statute	6 13 4		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
33 19 May	Saint Peter, Tonsberg	100	John Trowleson, Al.	Scotland	The master, Al.
34 23 May	William, Boston‡	40	Thomas Williamson, Ind.	Scotland	Arthur Clark and William Barnaby, Ind.
35 30 May	Grace of God, Boston	10	John Collin,‡ Ind.	Scotland	John Bassett, Ind.
36 8 Jun.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	20	Thomas Melvin, Al.	Scotland	John Portevile Al.
37 11 Jun.	Grace of God, Kirkcaldy	20	John Davison, Al.	Scotland	Thomas Meyblo, Al.
38 12 Jul.	Trinity, Kirkcaldy	24	David Hay, Al.	Scotland	Anthony Hawkred, Ind. The master, Al.
39 27 Aug.	William, Wainfleet	20	Thomas Lupton, Ind.	Middelburg	Anthony Hawkred, Ind.
40 27 Aug.	Robert, Boston	40	John Coppin, Ind.	Rotterdam‡	Leonard Cammock, Ind.
41 10 Sep.	Temperance, Anstruther	50	John Black, Al.	Bordeaux‡	The master, Al.
42 12 Sep.	Black Lion, Enkhuizen	10	Adrian de Lewe, Al.	Enkhuizen	The master, Al. [Renall Hall,‡ Ind

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
qrs. malt and barley†	2 13 4		
qrs. barley, malt and beans, by licence†	7 6 8		
qrs. beans and malt, by statute	13 4		
qrs. beans and barley, by statute	4 0 0		
qrs. beans, malt and barley, by statute	3 6 8		
qrs. malt and 10 qrs. barley	2 13 4		
qrs. beans and malt, by statute	2 13 4		
qrs. coleseed at 13s. 4d. qr., £33 6 8	1 13 4		
qrs. linseed, £6 13 4	6 8		
haldrons coal	farmed		
qrs. coleseed, £46 13 4	2 6 8		
haldrons coal			
hd. wt. tallow at 6s. 8d. hd wt., by statute	5 0 0		
hou. oil cakes, £3	3 0	9	
hou. oil cakes, £3	3 0]		

MICHAELMAS 1604—MICHAELMAS 1605

E190/393/11 Collector, first half year. Bad condition.

393/9 Surveyor. Good condition. The first quarter is in Latin, the rest English.

Owing to the bad condition of other books the text is taken from this without collation.

393/10 Comptroller. Bad condition. Latin.

NOTES TO THE TEXT

1. Trailesound : not identified, perhaps connected with Trälleborg in Sweden.

2. This is the only entry in the present books of duty for the repair of Dover harbour. See the collector's account in 1602-3, notes.

5. John Lawe : perhaps an error for James Lawe ; cf. 12, 16, 20.

31. Sutton : not identified ; Sutton on the Wash, a place with sheltered tidal water, seems more likely than Sutton-le-Marsh (modern, Sutton-on-Sea) north of Boston.

35. Cloths 'of the mark in the margin'. In the margin is the sign of a C superimposed on the upright stroke of an L. It is the only example of this practice.

FURTHER NOTES

It is clear from several signs, notably the change from Latin to English, that the surveyor's book was entered at the end of every quarter. Earlier surveyor's books had been entered at the half year.

The status of Scots seems to have puzzled the surveyor. He enters them as 'de eodem' or 'of the same'—i.e. of the same place as the ship. I print 'Scot'. Later books have 'Brit'. Note that Scots paid aliens' custom before but not after Christmas 1604.

SIGNATURES

Surveyor on every page, 'John Dawse Sovayor'.

Comptroller, 'Andrew Baron Comptr'.

Collector. Title at the head of text begins 'Partiel' visus comp' Ric Forsett. . . . Richard Forsett's signature is a different hand from the text of the entries.

ACCOUNTING

Comptroller, no accounting, no totals of receipts.

Surveyor gives total of entries inwards—£27 6 8½—and at end has 'Sum totalis Inwards and Outwards is £106 15 4½'.

Collector totals each quarter, imports and exports. The second quarter both of imports and exports is boldly crossed out, with the following note: 'Mem. That these entries the customer doth not stand charged with them, for that they are to be entered for the farmers accompt. Ric. Forsett Customer'. His final account is as follows:

Sum total tam intra quam extra this quarter is	..	8	15	1
More for Dover pier	.. .. .		10	0
			<hr/>	
			9	5 1
I am to have for my half year's fees due at the feast of Easter last past the sum of	.. .. .	33	0	0
More for the comptroller's fees for the half year	..	6	4	7
More for the rent of the custom-house for half a year			10	0
			<hr/>	
			39	14 7
Whereof I have received as appeareth	.. ..	9	5	1

QUITTANCES

Collector, none. Comptroller, illegible. Surveyor as follows:

Hunc librum continentem decem folia quorum duo prima plene scribuntur septimum ex priore pagina parum ex postera fere plene scribitur octavum ex priore pagina fere plene ex postera parum scribitur reliqua sex alba sunt deliberavunt hic Johannes Allington et Abraham Dawes duo gen' supervisores xxvii^o die Novembris anno tertio regis Jacobi per manus suas proprias et prestiterunt sacrum &c.

The second page of the surveyor's book 393/9.

INTRA POST FESTUM NATIVITATIS DOMINIS ANNO REGNI DOMINI
NOSTRI JACOBI REGIS &C. SECUNDO 1604.

The viijth daie of January 1604.

IN the Grace of God of Kercaldie burthen of xiiij toonnes Jhon
Cozen of the same master and marchant brought in x waies of
whit salt valoris xiiij l. vj s. viij d. - - subsidy xiiij s. iiij d.
more one hundred and fifetie yards of harden and linninge clothe
valoris iiij l. x s. - - - - - subsidy iiij s. vj d.

The xijth daie of March 1604

IN the Trennitee of Kercaldie burthen of xxiiij^y toonnes David Hays master and marchant brought from Kercaldie xvj waies of whit salt valoris xxj l. vj s. viij d. — — — subsidy xxj. s. iiij d. more for the master and companie xvj barrels containing j waye.

The xiiijth daie of March 1604.

IN the Fortune of Kercaldie burthen of xxv toonnes Robit White of the same master and marchant brought in xxvj waies of white salt valoris xxxiiij l. xiiij s. iiij d. — subsidy xxxiiij. s. viij d. more for the company xx barrels containing j waye.

Sum totall is iiij. l. xiiij s. x d.

[signed] John Dawse Sovayor.

POST FÆSTUM PASHCE ANNO REGNI DOMINI NOSTRI JACOBI REGIS &C. TERTIO 1605.

The xxijth daie of Aprill 1605.

IN the William of Petieweemes burthen of xliiij toonnes William Stevensoon master from Burdeuse.

Leonard Cammocke ind marchant brought in xviiij toonnes of Gaskin wine with leccage — nil quia pro fermario vini gasconii more the said Leonard Cammocke factor and deputy for Jhon Shipout estranger brought xx toonnes of Gaskin wine with leccage — — — nil quia ut supra more for the master and companie iiij toonnes with leccage — — — nil

The xxiiijth daie of Aprill 1605.

IN the Maie Floure of Hull burthen of xxx toonnes Robert Ambler ind master Mathew Foxley marchant brought from Amsterdam :

iiij lasts of smale bond pitche valoris viij l. — subsidy viij s.
more vj barrells of tarre valoris xx s. — — subsidy xij d.
more one hondred of wainescot valoris viij l. — subsidy viij s.
more iiij C of elabord valoris iiij l. — — — subsidy iiij s.
more iiij halfe chests of Burgundie glasse valoris iiij l. — — — — — subsidy iiij s.
more ij ends of hoppes containing iiij C weight valoris iiij l. — — — — — subsidy iiij s.

Sum totall on this side is v l. x d.

[signed] John Dawse Sovayor.

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1604					
1 5 Oct.	Jonas,† Trailesound	60	James Skecke, Al.	Norway	Thomas Anderson, Ind.
2 3 Nov.	Violet, Boston	37	James Dawson, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, Ind.
3 20 Nov.	Trinity, Kirkealdy	24	David Hay, Scot	*Kirkealdy	The master, Sco
4 28 Nov.	Fortune, Middelburg	(38)	Adrian Cornelius, Al.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, [Al. The master and mariners, A
5 17 Dec.	Gift of God, Kirkealdy	16	John† Lawe, Scot	Scotland	The master, Sco
6 18 Dec.	Angel, Rostock	70	James Waterson, Al.	Norway	James Cook, Ind
1605					
7 8 Jan.	Grace of God, Kirkealdy	14	John Cozen, Scot	[Scotland]	The master, Sco
8 12 Mar.	Trinity, Kirkealdy	24	David Hay, [Scot]	Kirkealdy	The master, [Scot] The master and company
9 13 Mar.	Fortune, Kirkealdy	35	Robert White, Scot	[Scotland]	The master, Sco The company

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
hd. Mayborough deals, £20	1 0 0		
0 rafters, £5	5 0		
pieces small timber, £3	3 0		
tons Gascon wine w.l.	farmed		
ons Gascon wine w.l.	farmed		
over pier for 40 tons‡	10 0		
veys white salt, £21 6 8	1 1 4	5 4	
tons Gascon wine, w.l.	farmed		
ons Gascon wine			
veys white salt, £16	16 0	4 0	
hd. Mayborough deals, £50	2 10 0		
veys white salt, £13 6 8	13 4		
hd. and 50 yds. linen and harden cloth, £4 10	4 6		
veys white salt, £21 6 8	1 1 4		
barrels cont. 1 wey			
veys white salt, £34 13 4	1 14 8		
barrels cont. 1 wey			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
10 22 Apr.	William, Pittenween	44	William Stevenson, —	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, Ind Leonard Cam mock factor and deputy for John Shipout, Al. The master a company
11 24 Apr.	Mayflower, Hull	30	Robert Ambler, Ind.	Amsterdam	Matthew Foxley, [In
12 13 May	Gift of God, Kirkcaldy	16	James Lawe, Scot	Scotland	The master, Sc
13 24 May	Grace of God, Kirkcaldy	14	John Cozen, Scot	Scotland	The master, Sc
14 12 Jun.	Blessing, Saint Andrews	30	John Corier —	Norway	Robert Hardie —
15 14 Jun.	Trinity, Kirkcaldy	24	David Hay, Scot	Scotland	The master, Sc
16 10 Jul.	Gift of God, Kirkcaldy	16	James Lawe, Scot	Scotland	The master, St
17 17 Jul.	Swan, Bergen in Norway	60	Thomas Thompson of Kirkcaldy in Scotland, Scot	Norway	Archibald Webster Dysart, S

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
ns Gascon wine w.l.	farmed		
ns Gascon wine w.l.	farmed		
s Gascon wine w.l.			
es small bond pitch, £8	8 0		
rels tar, £1	1 0		
wainscot, £8	8 0		
clapboard, £3	3 0		
f chests of Burgundy glass, £4	4 0		
ls hops cont. 3 hd. wt., £3	3 0		
ys white salt, £16	16 0		
ys white salt, £13 6 8	13 4		
Mayborough deals, £28	1 8 0		
ys white salt, £24	1 4 0		
ys white salt, £16	16 0		
l. Mayborough deals, £56	2 16 0		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchan</i>
18 22 Jul.	Robert, Boston	36	John Coppin, Ind.	Emden	Anthony Hawkred I
19 29 Jul.	Grace of God, Kirkealdy	15	John Cozen, [Scot]	Kirkealdy	The master [S
20 7 Aug.	Gift of God, Kirkealdy	16	James Lawe, Scot	Scotland	The master S
21 23 Aug.	Trinity, Kirkealdy	24	David Hay, [Scot]	Scotland	The master [
22 2 Sep.	Grace of God, Kirkealdy	15	John Cozen, [Scot]	Scotland	The master [The compa [
23 19 Sep.	Gift of God, Kirkealdy	16	John Miller, —	Scotland	The maste Archibald Webster George W
24 19 Sep.	Robert, Kirkealdy	14	John Wilson, —	Scotland	Robert Lowdor
25 22 Sep.	Mary, Boston	16	Henry Walker, Ind.	Amsterdam	Anthony Hawkr I

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.		
qrs. rye at 3d. qr.	7 6		
bag of hops cont. 2 hd. wt., £2	2 0		
hd. clapboard, 7s. 6d.	4½		
ast pitch, £2	2 0		
hd. spars, £1	1 0		
hd. Mayborough deals, £2	2 0		
veys Rhenish glass, £5	5 0		
veys white salt, £13 6 8	13 4		
hd. yds. linen cloth	6 0		
veys white salt, £16	16 0		
hd. yds. linen cloth	6 0		
veys white salt, £24	1 4 0		
veys white salt, £13 6 8	13 4		
hd. yds. linen cloth	3 0		
veys white salt, £16	16 0		
hd. yds. harden and linen cloth, £3	3 0		
hd. and 60 yds. linen cloth, £16 10	16 6		
veys white salt, £18 13 4	18 8		
asts small bond pitch and tar	6 0		
end of hops cont. 1½ hd. wt., £1 10	1 6		
veys Rhenish glass, £3 15	3 9		
bundles grey paper, £1	1 0		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1604					
26 17 Dec.	Fortune, Middelburg	38	Adrian Cornelius Al.	Middelburg	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
1605					
27 8 Jan.	Katherine, Boston	30	Robert Mould, Ind.	Middelburg	John Ditton & Co., [In
28 13 Mar.	Margaret, Yarmouth	35	John Gregbie, —	Middelburg	Roger Powlin [In
					Thomas Smith, Ind.
29 19 Mar.	Mayflower, Hull	30	Robert Ambler, [Ind.]	Amsterdam	Matthew Foxley & C, [In
30 17 Apr.	Grace, Harwich	80	William Russell, Ind.	Seville in Spain	John Blofield, Ind.
31 11 Jun.	Gift of God, Sutton‡	30	William Wootton, Ind.	Lisbon in Portugal	Richard Coel Ind.
32 11 Jun.	Robert, Boston	37	John Coppin, Ind.	Emden	Richard Coel Ind.
33 29 Jul.	Swan, Bergen in Norway	60	George Russell, —	Bergen	Robert Sawi, Ind.
34 14 Aug.	Mary, Boston	16	Henry Walker, Ind.	Amsterdam	Anthony Hawkred, [In
35 19 Sep.	Robert, Boston	39	John Coppin, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock [In
36 28 Sep.	Gift of God, Kirkcaldy	16	John Miller, —	Kirkcaldy	The master, —

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
hou. oil cakes, £7	7 0	1 9	
qrs. linseed, £33 6 8	1 13 4	8 4	
qrs. linseed and hempseed, £110	5 10 0		
qrs. hempseed, £110	5 10 0		
qrs. barley at 16d. qr.	13 4		
hou. oil cakes, 10s.	6		
hou. sheep leather tawed in 2 trusses, £15	15 0		
qrs. barley at 16d. qr. by statute	8 0 0		
st hempseed, £10	10 0		
qrs. wheat at 2s. qr.	10 0 0		
qrs. barley at 16d. qr.	16 13 4		
qrs. wheat at 2s. qr.	3 10 0		
qrs. barley at 16d. qr.	4 0 0		
qrs. barley and malt at 16d. qr.	8 0 0		
qrs. beans, barley and malt at 16d. qr.	1 1 4		
qrs. hempseed and linseed, £60	3 0 0		
hou. hogshead staves, £5	5 0		
keps wax cont. 4 hd. wt., £16	16 0		
pack cont. 40 kerseys called northern			
whites rated at 13½ cloths‡	4 8 11		
qrs. beans and peas at 16d. qr.	4 0 0		
qrs. wheat at 2s. qr.	5 0		

CHRISTMAS 1609—CHRISTMAS 1610

E190/393/15 Collector ? Fair condition.

NOTES

This book differs in the following respects from all others in the present series. (1) Although the cover survives in good condition it bears no title. (2) The entries are much abbreviated, as may be seen from the following extract and text. (3) It has no entries of wine or of Scottish trade, leaving us to decide whether there were no such trades in this year or whether they were entered in other books. (4) It is written with extraordinary lack of care. (5) There is no signature or other indication of the officer whose book it is.

It seems to be in the same hand as the collector's book for 1604-5 and the collector's book for 1612, and on this evidence is here ascribed to the collector. The question rather is, whether it ought to be called a port book.

From the first page of the book, 393/15.

Boston Inwardes :

The xxijth of Februarie 1609.

IN le Golden Lion of Boston predicta

Peter Barron ij tones of prunes, ij tones of veinger, 1 M wgt
of rossenn — — — — j l. vij s. ij d.

The xijth of Aprill 1610.

IN le Plaine Miller of Lynn predicta

William Stephensone vij C wgt of hops, ij C wgt of starch,
iiij C of clapboard, iiij last of smale bond pitch. x C of
lodgwoode, five cheest of white burgundie glasse
j. l. xij s. vj d.

The last of Aprill.

IN le Fortune of Amsterdam

Thomas Renoldes iij C of Norwaje dealles, vj C of Battery,
iiij C and a demi of prunes, ij last of smale bond picthe and
tarre — — — — — j l. xix s. iij d.

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1610					
1 22 Feb.	Golden Lion, Boston	—	—	—	Peter Baron, —
2 12 Apr.	Plain Miller, Lynn	—	—	—	William Stephenson
3 30 Apr.	Fortune, Amsterdam	—	—	—	Thomas Reynolds
4 9 May	Violet, Boston	—	—	—	William Barnaby
5 21 May	Carnalion, Boston	—	—	—	Edmund Reel
6 30 May	Consent, Hull	—	—	—	William Stephenson
7 30 May	Saviour, Husum	—	—	—	Canutus Lawrence
8 13 Jun.	Tobias, Husum	—	—	—	Thomas <i>Hoyson</i>
9 25 Jun.	William, Boston	—	—	—	John Cammock

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.		
tons prunes			
tons vinegar	1 7 2		
thou. wt. rosin			
nd. wt. hops			
nd. wt. starch			
nd. clapboard	1 12 6		
asts small bond pitch			
hd. "lodgwood"			
chests white Burgundy glass			
nd. Norway deals			
nd. battery	1 19 3		
hd. prunes			
asts small bond pitch and tar			
tons vinegar	4 8		
hd. Mayborough deals	3 4 0		
nd. small spars			
asts small bond pitch			
0 reams grey paper			
nd. clapboard			
nd. wt. hops			
nd. wt. starch	3 5 3		
nd. St. Thomas sugar			
nd. "firnando buckwood"			
hd. mace			
nd. latten wire			
thou. small fir spars			
nd. small fir barks	4 10 7½		
thou. hazel hoops			
nd. Norway deals			
hd. Norway deals			
nd. small spars	4 5 0		
hd. Norway deals	5 0 0		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
10 9 Jul.	Falcon, Amsterdam	—	—	—	John Winne
11 —	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	—	—	—	George Balcanquell
12 15 Aug.	Saviour, Husum	—	—	—	Canutus Lawrence
13 16 Aug.	Fortune, Amsterdam	—	—	—	Thomas Reynolds
14 21 Sep.	Seahorse, Amsterdam	—	—	—	John Gabriel
15 24 Oct.	Fortune, Amsterdam	—	—	—	Anthony Israel
16 17 Nov.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	—	—	—	Leonard C'ammock

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.		
d. Norway deals			
. boom spars	3 15 0		
t great bond tar			
sts white rye			
ts small bond pitch			
d. unwrought flax	4 0 3		
1 iron unwrought			
weys Rhenish glass			
d. Norway deals	4 7 6		
d. small spars			
. Norway deals			
st small bond tar			
y Rhenish glass	2 0 0		
d. prunes			
l. wt. kettles			
zen pounds Bruges thread			
ou. ropes onions			
rrrels herrings			
.. wt. unwrought flax	13 0		
.. lings			
.. cabbages			
l. capravins			
l. clapboard	1 16 4		
st small bond tar			
ys Rhenish glass			
ns vinegar			
ns prunes	14 8		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1610					
17 28 Feb.	Plain Miller, Lynn	—	—	—	James Fletche
18 11 Apr.	Margaret, Lynn	—	—	—	Roger Dickins
19 20 Apr.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	—	—	—	Matthew Foxley
20 23 Apr.	Consent, Hull	—	—	—	James Fletche
21 24 Apr.	John, Lynn	—	—	—	Robert Harris
22 8 May	Mary Fortune, Lynn	—	—	—	William Plain
23 9 Jun.	Fortune, Amsterdam	—	—	—	Thomas Reynolds
24 3 Sep.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	—	—	—	Leonard Cammock Peter Vanderlure
25 20 Sep.	Fortune, Amsterdam	—	—	—	Anthony Israell
26 30 Oct.	Jonas, Boston	—	—	—	Peter Vanderlure Daniel Houblon

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.		
northern kerseys			
northern single dozens	38 15 7½		
qrs. hempseed			
qrs. hempseed	5 10 0		
white northern kerseys			
single dozens			
nou. lambskins untawed	7 13 4		
nou. cony skins grey stage			
nou. white leather			
kerseys			
northern single dozens	19 13 4		
qrs. hempseed			
qrs. hempseed	2 10 0		
qrs. hempseed	4 15 0		
rs. linseed			
" Island " dozens			
northern plains			
kerseys	12 6 0		
ngle northern dozens			
d. goats black and white cottons			
short cloths	6 13 4		
hort cloths	2 13 7		
d. chaldrons coal	1 4		
nou. oil cakes			
qrs. hempseed			
rs. barley	2 4 2		
rs. linseed			
qrs. linseed			
qrs. barley	3 18 4		
qrs. linseed			
....			

CHRISTMAS 1610—CHRISTMAS 1611.

E190/393/16 Comptroller. Good condition.

NOTES

This is a much neater and clearer book than the earlier books. It uses Arabic numerals, and sets out the duty in two columns. The effect is altogether more workmanlike. All later books except the searcher's follow this form with slight variation.

Signed 'And. Baron, Comptr'.

Nationality. This book uses the terms English, British and alien.

The first entries of the comptroller's book, 393/16.

Boston

Boston		Intra			
		Subsidy		Impost	
December the xxix th 1610					
The Jonas of Boston of xx doliorum					
Peter Burdeaux English from Amster-					
dam Daniel Howbelon and cum-					
panie English xxx quarters of wheat	sub	0	10	0	
Item five weyes of Spinish salt	sub	0	6	8	
Item two hundereth weight of whit					
starch	sub	0	2	0	0 13 4
Item one quarter of a hundereth of					
pepper	sub	0	2	4	0 2 4
Item one tunn and a halfe of prunes	sub	0	15	0	0 7 6
Item fower peeces of Holland con-					
taining j C ells	sub	0	8	0	0 8 0
Februarie the xvij th					
The William of Kircaldye of xxx					
doliorum John Collier Brittish					
master from Skotland					
and marchant for xxvj wayes of whit					
salt	sub	1	14	8	
Februarie the xxiij th					
The Bruce of Kircaldye of xxx					
doliorum George Bucanquell Brittish					
master from Skotland					
and marchant for seaven chalders of					
colles	sub	0	4	8	

Boston

Intra

		<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Impost</i>
Item tenn quarters of wheate	sub	0	3	4	
David Seaton Brittish had in her two barrels of whit herrings	sub	0	0	10	
Item fiftye pownde of Skottish yearne	sub	0	2	6	
Item one hundereth ells of Skottish tickinge	sub	0	4	0	
Item xxx ells of lynning cloth	sub	0	0	9	
March the xj th					
The Gowlden Lyon of Boston of lx doliorum John Pownser English master from Burdeaux William Barnabye, Leonard Cammock and cumpanie English for fortye tunnes of Gascogne wine with leage	nill				
Item xx quarters of wheate	sub	0	6	8	
Item two tunnes of vinegar	sub	0	4	8	0 4 8
Item xl hundereth of rossen	sub	0	10	0	
Peter Vanderlure estranger had in her tenn tunnes of wine with leage	nill				

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1610					
1	29 Dec.	Jonas, Boston	20	Peter Burdeaux, Ind.	Amsterdam	Daniel Houblon and Co., Ind.
	1611					
2	18 Feb.	William, Kirkcaldy	30	John Collier, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
3	22 Feb.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Baleanquell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. David Seaton, Brit.
4	11 Mar.	Golden Lion, Boston	60	John Pownsor, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Barnaby, Leonard Cammock ar Co., Ind. Peter Vanderlure, Al.
5	30 Mar.	Cicely, Lynn	[20]	Edmund Thompson Ind.	Amsterdam	John Cammoc and Co., In.
6	4 Apr.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Thomas Reynolds, Brit

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
qrs. wheat	10 0		
leys Spanish salt	6 8		
l. wt. white starch	2 0		13 4
c. of a hd. pepper	2 4		2 4
ons prunes	15 0		7 6
eces of Holland cont. 1 hd. ells	8 0		8 0
veys white salt	1 14 8		
aldrons coal	4 8		
qrs. wheat	3 4		
arrels white herrings	10		
b. Scottish yarn	2 6		
d. ells Scottish ticking	4 0		
ells. linen cloth	9		
ons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
qrs. wheat	6 8		
ons vinegar	4 8		4 8
nd. rosin	10 0		
ons wine w.l.	nil		
qrs. wheat	10 0		
bundles brown paper	1 6		1 6
hd. clapboard	1 1½		
ipes sweet wine	nil		
ipes sweet wine	nil		
kegs tar cont. half a last great bond	1 8		
st small bond pitch	4 0		
d. clapboard	3 0		
d. wainscot	4 0		4 0
alf chests Burgundy glass	6 0		
d. Norway deals	5 0		
d. wt. aniseed	1 9		1 0

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
7 13 Apr.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit John Fargison Brit.
8 3 May	William, Kirkcaldy	30	John Collier, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit
9 3 May	William, Leith	50	Thomas Thompson, Brit.	Norway	James Summerwell Brit
10 7 May	Hart, Harlingen	60	Erick Jasper, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
11 10 May	Gift of God, Kirkcaldy	30	Saunder Burt, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit
12 11 May	Jonas, Boston	24	Peter Burdeaux, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, William Barnaby and Co. Ind Peter Vanderlure Al.
13 24 May	Ellen, Bridlington	40	Peter Bright, Ind.	Norway	John Rikerby Inc
14 10 Jun.	John, Culross	36	John Hogg, Brit.	Scotland	John Addison Brit
15 11 Jun.	Unicorn, Boston	70	William Morgan, Ind.	Norway	Leonard Cammock, Inc

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	
veys white salt	1	4	0				
l. yds. linen and harden cloth		3	0				
b. Scottish yarn		1	6				
veys white salt	1	14	8				
d. Mayborough deals	2	0	0				
l. Norway deals	2	5	0	11	3		
d. small fir spars		11	0	2	9		
l. small spars		3	0		9		
veys white salt	1	6	8				
ons Gascon wine w.l.		nil					
rs. wheat		6	8				
ns Gascon wine		nil					
ou. Norway deals	2	10	0				
haldrons sea coals	10	0					
l. ells linen cloth		3	0				
l. ells Scottish twill		3	0				
l. ells ticking		4	0				
b. yarn		4	6				
rozen cushions		3	0				
l. boom spars		6	8				
l. fir barks		6	0				
l. Norway deals	1	0	0				

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
16 26 Jun.	Fortune, Flushing	16	Cornelius De Wild, Ind.	Flushing	The master, Ind.
17 28 Jun.	John, Kirkcaldy	30	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
18 28 Jun.	St. George, Amsterdam	40	Henry Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
19 16 Jul.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Elbing	Matthew Foxley, Ind.
20 29 Jul.	Swallow, Moss	30	Albert Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
21 15 Aug.	John, Kirkcaldy	30	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
22 27 Aug.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
23 28 Aug.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	Robert Lynsey, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Br.
24 3 Sep.	Good Fortune, Kirkcaldy	30	David Spencer, Brit.	Scotland	John Hogg, Br.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
sts wheat	10 0		
veys French salt	5 0		
bundles brown paper	2 6		2 6
veys white salt	1 6 8		
ad. clapboard	4 10½	1 3	
rainscots	2 0	6	2 0
sts pitch and tar	6 8	1 8	
l. small kegs of tar cont. one last	3 4	10	
asts Danzig rye	1 5 0		
sts small bond pitch	8 0		
lf chests Rhenish glass	7 6		
ad. unwrought flax	1 17 6		
ad. Norway deals	2 15 0	13 9	
veys white salt	1 6 8		
sts wheat	10 0	2 6	
sts small bond pitch	6 0	1 6	
l. Norway deals	5 0	1 3	
ou. capravins	16 8	4 2	
veys Rhenish glass cont. 6 half chests	7 6	1 10½	
bundles grey paper	5 0	1 3	5 0
l. hops	2 0	6	1 0
rrrels prunes cont. 6 hd. wt.	3 9		1 6
veys white salt	1 12 0		
veys white salt	1 8 0		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
25 30 Sep.	Unicorn, Boston	70	William Morgan, Ind.	Norway	Leonard Cammock, Ind.
26 14 Oct.	Good Fortune, Leith	70	James Williamson, Brit.	Norway	The master, Brit.
27 22 Oct.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
					John Barker, Ind.
28 30 Oct.	Good Fortune, Kirkcaldy	30	John Hogg, Brit.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
					William Barnaby, Leonard Cammock and Co. Ind.
29 11 Nov.	Grey Falcon, Bergen	50	John Peterson, Al.	*Bergen	Nicholas Wilkin, Ind.
30 14 Dec.	Thomas, Lynn	30	John Bright, Ind.	Amsterdam	Robert Hays, Ind.
31 20 Dec.	John, Kirkcaldy	30	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
d. boom spars	1 8		
d. Norway deals	5 0		
d. small fir balks	12 0		
fir balks	15 0		
hd. Norway deals	4 5 0		
d. capravins	3 4		
nou. hazel hoops	0 6		
d. Norway deals	10 0	2 6	
sts small bond pitch	6 0	1 6	
sts small bond tar	4 0	1 0	
veys Rhenish glass	10 0	2 6	
d. hops	8 0	2 0	4 0
oshawks	8 0		8 0
assels	5 4		5 4
ons Gascon wine	nil		
tons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
hou. Norway deals	2 10 0		
rkins salmon	1 6		
hds. Gascon wine	nil		
ags hops cont. 12 hd. wt.	12 0		6 0
veys Spanish salt	13 4		
veys white salt	1 1 4		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1611					
32 30 Jan.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	Thomas Reynolds, Brit.
33 1 Feb.	Hunter, Dort	40	Peter Williamson, Al.	Dort	Simon Johnson, Al.
34 19 Feb.	Cicely, Lynn	20	Edmund Thompson, Ind.	Amsterdam	Leonard Cammock, Ind.
35 3 Mar.	William, Kirkcaldy	30	John Collier, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
36 3 Mar.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Scotland,	The master, Brit.
37 9 Apr.	Unicorn, Boston	70	William Morgan, Ind.	Norway	Leonard Cammock, Ind.
38 16 Apr.	Cicely, Lynn	20	Edmund Thompson, Ind.	Amsterdam	John Ditton, Ind.
39 20 Apr.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Elbing	Matthew Foxley, Ind.
40 15 May	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
41 8 Jul.	Saint George, Amsterdam	40	Henry Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
hd. lambskins mort untawed	2 6		
hd. grey cony skins tawed	4 0		
thous. oil cakes	1 6		
hd. wt. flocks	1 10 0		
haldron sea coals	8		
asts hempseed	3 0 0	15 0	
thou. oil cakes	3 0	9	
asts hempseed	3 0 0		
asts barley	1 6 8		
hd. bark	2 8		
hd. bark	2 8		
ways Bay salt	2 0		
asts hempseed	3 0 0		
northern white kerseys	3 6 8		
single northern dozens	2 0 0		
thou. lambskins mort untawed	15 0		
thou. grey stage cony skins	6 8		
thou. sheep skins tawed	15 0		
qrs. hempseed	2 0 0	10 0	
qrs. barley	13 4	3 4	
asts hempseed	3 0 0	15 0	

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
42 13 Jul.	Fortune, Flushing	16	Derrick Frederickson, Al.	Flushing	The master, Al.
43 22 Jul.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	Thomas Reynolds, Brit.
44 11 Sep.	Good Fortune, Kirkcaldy	30	John Hogg, Brit.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, William Barnaby and Co. Ind. Peter Vanderlure, Al.
45 19 Sep.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
46 4 Nov.	Unicorn, Boston	70	William Morgan, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, Ind.
47 5 Nov.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
48 26 Nov.	Grey Falcon, Bergen	50	John Peterson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
10 qrs. hempseed	10	0		2	6				
100 lb. wt. glue in cask		2	6						
10 single northern dozens	2	0	0						
100 lb. flocks		6	0						
100 lb. oil cakes		1	0						
10 broad cloths	6	0	0						
10 broad cloths	2	3	6						
10 qrs. rapeseed		12	0	3	0				
10 qrs. hempseed and linseed	1	0	0	5	0				
100 lb. oil cakes		1	0		3				
100 lb. ox horns		2	6		7½				
10 chaldrons sea coal Newcastle measure		5	4						
10 qrs. hempseed	3	0	0	15	0				
10 qrs. linseed		5	0	1	3				
10 tons beer, by statute				5	7½		1	10	0

CHRISTMAS 1611—CHRISTMAS 1612

E190/394/1 Collector. Poor condition.

NOTES

11. Not 5 but 50 hundreds of unwrought flax pay £1 17 6 in subsidy. The mistake is either in the quantity or in the duty.

Signatures : ' Wm. Bennett, Coll. Tho. Haughton, Coll.'

Nationality. The book starts by using the categories Englishman, Briton and stranger, and finishes by using indigena, Briton and alien. The latter is the usual practice of all later books.

Like the comptroller's book for 1611, this shows a great advance in lay-out over the books of 1601-1605. It is however less neat and clear than the comptroller's; and this is so with all later books.

Some entries from the first page of the collector's book, 394/1.

Boston	FROM THE NATIVITY OF OUR LORD 1611			Intra
				<i>Impost</i>
Januarie the xviiij th				
The Bruce of Kercaldie of xxx toonn				
George Bucanquell Brittan master				
and marchant brought from				
Seotland				
Twentie waies of white salt	sub	1	6	8
Januarie the xxx th				
The Unichorne of Boston of 70 toonn				
William Morgan Englisheman				
master from Burdense brought for				
Leonard Cammock and Companie				
Eng' marchants				
Fifetie and one toonn of Gaskine				
wine with leccadge	Nil	quia	per	fir'
Item thre toonn of French vinager	sub	0	7	0
Item fifetene hondred weight of rozin	sub	0	3	9
Item one toonn of prunes	sub	0	10	0
Peter Vanderleuer estranger had in				
her tem toonn of wine with leccage	Nil			

				<i>Impost</i>
Februarie the vij th				
The Elizabeth of Kercaldie of 24 toonm David Haie Brittan master and marchant brought from Scot- land				
Fifetene waies of white salt	sub	1	0	0
March the xxij th				
The Jonathan of Hull of 1 toonn Thomas Torr Englisheman master brought from Burdeuse for William Barnabie. Leonard Cammock and Companie Eng' marchants				
Thirtie and one toonns of Gaskine wine with leecadg	Nill			
Item thre toonn and a halfe of vinager	sub	0	8	2
Peter Vanderleuer estranger had more in her				
Seaven Toonn of Gaskine wine with leecadge	Nill			
more halfe a toonn of vinager	sub	0	1	2
	cust	0	0	3½
The master and Companie had in her thre toonnes and a halfe of Gaskine wines	Nill			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1612					
1	18 Jan.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
2	30 Jan.	Unicorn, Boston	70	William Morgan, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock and Co. Ind.
						Peter Vanderlure, Al.
3	7 Feb.	Elizabeth, Kirkcaldy	24	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
4	23 Mar.	Jonathan, Hull	50	Thomas Torr, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Barnaby, Leonard Cammock and Co. Ind.
						Peter Vanderlure, Al.
						master and company
5	28 Mar.	John, Kirkcaldy	30	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
6	20 Apr.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
						John Fargison, Brit.
7	11 May	Lion, Scarborough	30	Jacob Moysa, Brit.	Norway	Thomas Coulson, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
ways white salt	1	6	8					
ons Gascon wine w.l.			nil					
ons French vinegar		7	0				7	0
nd. wt. rosin		3	9					
on prunes		10	0				5	0
ons wine w.l.			nil					
ways white salt	1	0	0					
ons Gascon wine w.l.			nil					
ons vinegar		8	2				8	2
ons Gascon wine w.l.			nil					
on vinegar		1	2		3½		1	2
ons Gascon wine			nil					
ways white salt	1	4	0					
ways white salt	1	6	8					
d. ells linen cloth		6	0					
ells ticking		1	4					
d. wt. yarn			7½					
hd. Norway deals	2	10	0					

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
8 13 May	Diamond, Lynn	30	Robert Clark, Ind.	Amsterdam	John Leed, Ind.
9 15 May	Sheep, Amsterdam	40	Joice Penn, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
10 19 May	John, Kirkcaldy	30	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	George Walker, Brit.
					The master, Brit.
11 8 Jun.	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Elbing	Matthew Foxley, Ind.
12 20 Jun.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	24	James Simson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
13 23 Jun.	Lion, Boston	60	Robert Barber, Ind.	Norway	John Wright and Co., Ind.
14 28 Jul.	Unicorn, Boston	70	Alexander Yates, Ind.	Danzig	The master, Ind.
15 15 Aug.	William, Kirkcaldy	24	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Br.
16 19 Aug.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Br.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
lasts Danzig rye	1	17	6					
barrels raisins cont. 5 hd. wt.		4	6				4	6
butts Spanish wine		nil						
d. yds. ticking		12	0					
d. wt. yarn		11	3					
weys white salt	1	1	4					
lasts Danzig rye	1	10	0					
best wheat		3	4					
d. † unwrought flax	1	17	6					
bests small bond pitch		12	0					
weys Rhenish glass		7	6					
d. wt. dressed hemp		2	0				2	0
weys white salt	1	1	4					
hd. Norway deals	4	10	0					
d. capravins		3	4					
d. wainscots		16	0				16	0
d. pipestaves			8					
bests Rhenish glass cont. 10 weys	1	5	0					
lasts middle bond pitch		5	0					
best small bond pitch		2	0					
bests large bond tar		6	8					
weys white salt	1	0	0					
weys white salt	1	6	8					

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
17 19 Aug.	William, Kirkcaldy	50	John More, Brit.	Norway	The master, Brit
18 7 Sep.	(<i>Unity</i>), Hull	[50]	William Horncassell, [Ind.]	Elbing	Matthew Foxley, Ind.
19 6 Oct.	William, Kirkcaldy	20	James Berrill, Brit.	Scotland	John Tennant Brit
20 26 Oct.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit
21 22 Nov.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
22 26 Nov.	Elizabeth, Lynn	[35]	Thomas Skinner, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
23 30 Nov.	Priscilla, Lynn	35	John Young, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, Ind

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
nd. Norway deals	3 0 0		
asts white rye	1 10 0		
asts small bond pitch	12 0		
st rough hemp	11 8		
nd. unwrought flax	1 17 6		
d. clapboard	1 6		
veys Rhenish glass	7 6		
veys white salt	1 0 0		
veys white salt	1 4 0		
ys. twill	1 0		
barrels salt cont. 1 wey	1 4		
asts great bond pitch	13 4	3 4	
d. Norway deals	5 0	1 3	
d. capravins	3 4	10	
arrels white herrings	2 6	7 ¹ / ₂	
ad bark	1 4	4	
nd. wt. white sugar	5 0	1 3	7 6
ons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
on prunes	10 0		5 0
ons French vinegar	5 10		5 10
ou. wt. rosin	2 6		
tons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1612					
24 19 Jan.	Fortune, Amsterdam	80	John Johnson, Al.	Amsterdam	John Wallis, Ind.
25 19 Jan.	John, Wells	30	Henry Congham, Ind.	Rotterdam	Cornelius De Wild, Ind.
26 30 Jan.	Barbary, Lynn	30	Robert Skinner, Ind.	Amsterdam	Robert Hays, Ind.
27 26 Feb.	Anne, Boston	6	John Lancaster, Ind.	Lynn, there to be re- shipped for Flushing	Cornelius De Wild, Ind.
28 23 Mar.	Ram, Middelburg	40	Joice Penn, Al.	Holland	The master, Al.
29 28 Mar.	Fortune, Amsterdam	[40]	Anthony Israell, Al.	Holland	The master, Al.
30 28 Mar.	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Elbing	Matthew Foxley, Ind.
31 30 Apr.	Unicorn, Boston	70	Alexander Yates, Ind.	Elsinore	The master, Ind.
32 4 May	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Scotland	David Scaton, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
lasts hempseed	8 0 0		
lasts hempseed	6 0 0		
lasts hempseed	4 0 0		
qrs. hempseed	1 0 0		
lasts hempseed	3 10 0	17 6	
lasts hempseed	2 0 0	10 0	
single dozens	5 0 0		
mort cloths	2 0 0		
white Northern kerseys	4 8 11		
hou. grey stay cony skins seasoned	1 0 0		
hou. grey stay cony skins	6 8		
hou. lambskins called morts untawed	1 5 0		
hou. sheepskins tawed	15 0		
hou. lambskins morts tawed	1 5 0		
northern single dozens	1 3 4		
l. sheepskins tawed	6 0		
ad. lambskins mort untawed	5 6		
l. white leather tawed	1 6		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
33 6 May	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al
34 1 Jul.	<i>Unity</i> , (Hull)	50	William Hornccassell, Ind.	Elbing	Matthew Foxley, In
35 9 Sep.	Priscilla, Lynn	40	John Young, Ind.	Bordeaux	Henry Cammock, In
36 26 Sep.	Unicorn, Boston	70	Anthony Eldred, Ind.	Norway	Leonard Cammock, In
37 9 Oct.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al
38 14 Dec.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, A

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impos^t</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
qrs. linseed	8 0	2 0	
hou. oil cakes	1 0	3	
qrs. hempseed	6 0	1 6	
haldron sea coals Newcastle measure	8	2	
single dozens	3 6 8		
hou. lambskins called mortkins untawed	1 10 0		
hou. sheepskins tawed	15 0		
road short Suffolk cloths	2 0 0		
hou. bricks	2 0		
qrs. linseed	12 0	3 0	
qrs. hempseed	6 0	1 6	
haldron sea coals Newcastle measure	8	2	
lad bark	1 4	4	
hou. oil cakes	1 0	3	
qrs. mustard seed	1 0	3	
qrs. hemp seed	2 2 0	10 6	
qrs. linseed	6 0	1 6	
qrs. mustard seed	1 0	3	

CHRISTMAS 1612—CHRISTMAS 1613

- E190/394/4 Collector. Bad condition.
 394/5 Comptroller. Good condition.

NOTES

4. In both books this entry is either out of order or misdated.
 5. Custom, 9 d. : thus comptroller. Collector, 9 s. ; which is incorrect.
 16. Raisins sol are also described in the following books as raisins solis and raisins of the sun.
 17. 24 tons : thus comptroller. Collector, 30 tons. Elsewhere both books have 24 tons.

36, 37. Comptroller has these entries as printed. Collector has them in reverse order (i.e. the William before the Bruce), but it is clear that this was a mistake for he has amended the dates to correct it. He first had the dates right (i.e. 17 July before 27 July) and the ships reversed and therefore misdated ; he has then over-written the dates (i.e. 27 July before 17 July) in order to get the ships dated correctly, finishing with complete entries reversed.

The damaged condition of the collector's book prevents thorough collation.

Signatures. Collector : ' Wm. Bennett, Coll. Tho. Haughton, Coll.' Comptroller : ' And. Baron, Comptr.'

A short defaced note on the front cover of the comptroller's book is probably to be read as follows: ' F.W. Mr. Baron promiseth to come the next term or in Trinity. . . . '

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1612					
1	29 Dec.	George, Kirkealdy	40	George Baleanquell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
	1613					
2	13 Feb.	Jacob, Kirkealdy	30	Thomas Cowe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
3	13 Feb.	Isabel, Kirkealdy	24	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
4	6 Feb. ⁺	White Pigeon, Enden	26	Garrett Artepewes, Al.	*Emden	The master, Al.
5	25 Feb.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israel, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
6	3 Apr.	Margaret, Kirkealdy	24	James Slason, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
7	8 Apr.	William, Kirkealdy	24	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
8	13 Apr.	Elizabeth, Lynn	35	Thomas Skinner, Ind	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al. William Barnaby, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
9 weys white salt	1	6	8					
4 weys white salt	1	12	0					
9 yds. ticking		1	0					
4 weys white salt	1	12	0					
barrels white herrings		1	8					
hd. Mayborough deals	12	0		3	0			
hd. small fir poles	2	0			6			
hd. spruce deals	7	6		1	10			
cable cont. 1 thou. wt.	6	8		1	8			
last small bond pitch and tar	1	0			3			
4 pairs oars	2	6			8			
lasts white herrings	10	0		2	6			
lasts white herrings	10	0		2	6			
lasts great bond pitch	6	8		1	8			
hd. clapboards	3	0			9½			
hd. Norway deals	5	0		1	3			
hd. capravins	1	8			5			
½ hd. white sugar	5	0		1	3		7	6
6 weys white salt	1	1	4					
4 yds. ticking			9					
4 yds. twill			9					
10 lb. yarn			3					
8 weys white salt								
1 tons Gascon wine w.l.			nil					
2 tons Gascon wine w.l.			nil					

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
9 13 Apr.	Dolphin, Lynn	50	Robert Cunstable, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, Ind. William Atkin, Ind.
10 20 Apr.	John, Kirkcaldy	30	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. James <i>Kernes</i> , Brit.
11 21 Apr.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
12 21 Apr.	Rutter, Flensburg	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
13 27 Apr.	Unicorn, Boston	70	Anthony Eldred, Ind.	Norway	Alexander Yates and Co. Ind.
14 11 May	Elizabeth, Kirkcaldy	15	David Jennson, Brit.	Scotland	Saunders Lawe, Brit. David Seaton, Brit.
15 13 May	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	William Collier, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
tons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
on prunes cont. 20 hd.	10 0		5 0
hou. wt. rosin	2 6		
ons and 1 hhd. Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
ways white salt	1 1 4		
d. ells featherbed ticking	9 0		
hd. linen yarn	1 11		
sts small bond pitch	6 0	1 6	
sts great bond pitch	16 8	4 2	
d. small fir spars	6 0	1 6	
d. Norway deals	10 0	2 6	
ey Rhenish glass	2 6	7½	
bundles brown paper	5 0	1 3	5 0
d. wt. white starch	1 0	3	6 8
hd. Norway deals	3 0 0	15 0	
d. capravins	5 4	1 4	
hd. Norway deals	3 10 0		
ways white salt	18 8		
d. wt. yarn	5 0		
d. ells twill	3 0		
ells ticking	2 0		
ways white salt	1 6 8		
d. wt. yarn	2 6		
d. ells ticking	3 0		
d. yds. twill	1 6		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
16 26 May	Concord, London	50	George Duffield, Ind.	Amsterdam	The master, Ind.
17 2 Jun.	William, Kilkealdy	24 $\frac{1}{2}$	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	James Berrill, Brit.
18 7 Jun.	Black Eagle, Hoorn	60	Cornelius Johnson, Al.	Norway	Simon Eades, Ind.
19 12 Jun.	Rutter, Flensburg	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
20 17 Jun.	John, Kirkealdy	24	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
21 25 Jun.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
22 10 Jul.	Bruce, Kirkealdy	30	William Collier, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
lasts great bond tar	5 0		
last great bond pitch	3 4		
bag hops cont. 2 hd. wt.	2 0		1 0
hd. Norway deals	10 0		
hd. small fir spars	2 0		
barrels starch cont. 4 hd. wt.	4 0		1 6 s
barrels raisins sol ^d cont. 4 hd. wt.	3 s		3 s
hd. wt. pepper	18 s		1 s s
bundles brown paper	2 6		2 6
weys Spanish salt	16 0		
butts and 2 hlds. Spanish wine	nil		
weys white salt	1 12 0		
yds. twill and ticking	2 0		
b. yarn	nil		
hd. Mayborough deals	2 16 0		
hd. small fir spars	4 0		
hd. small joists	12 0		
thou. hazel hoops	1 0		
small spears	4 0		
hd. Norway deals	3 15 0	18 9	
weys white salt	1 1 4		
lasts Danzig rye	15 0	3 9	
lasts great bond pitch	6 s	1 s	
last small bond tar	2 0	6	
hd. clapboard	1 6	4 ¹ ₂	
hd. small fir spars	1 0	3	
wey Rhenish glass	2 0	7 ¹ ₂	
barrels tarras	1 4	4	
pipe Canary wine	nil		
weys white salt	....	

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
23 17 Jul.	William, Kirkcaldy	24	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	George Walker Brit.
24 4 Aug.	John, Kirkcaldy	24	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
25 23 Aug.	Pearl, Vlieland	40	Coson Johuson, Al.	Danzig	Henry Ramsden, Ind.
26 2 Sep.	Rutter, Flensburg	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
27 30 Sep.	John, Kirkcaldy	24	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
28 8 Oct.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
29 30 Oct.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	William Collier, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
30 6 Dec.	Elizabeth, Lynn	35	Thomas Skinner, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderhure Al. William Barnby and Co. Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
hd. ells linen cloth	9 0		
hd. ells Scottish ticking	3 0		
hd. wt. Scottish yarn	1 3		
chaldrons sea coals	6 8		
weys white salt	1 1 4		
0 qrs. Danzig rye	1 10 0		
hd. Norway deals	1 15 0	8 9	
hd. small fir balks	12 0	3 0	
hd. boom spars	1 8	5	
hd. capravins	3 4	10	
weys white salt	1 1 4		
hd. yds. linen cloth	3 0		
hd. yarn	8		
lasts rye	1 5 0	6 3	
asts great bond pitch	6 8	1 8	
veys Rhenish glass	5 0	1 3	
hd. small fir spars	3 0	9	
hd. wt. white sugar	6 8	1 8	10 0
pieces Sletia lawn	6 8	1 8	6 8
pieces cambric	10 0	2 6	10 0
weys white salt	1 6 8		
barrels white herrings	2 6		
ons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
ons vinegar	4 8	1 2	4 8 1 2
tons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
hd. wt. prunes	7 6		3 9
hd. wt. rosin	1 3		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
31 6 Dec.	Unicorn, Boston	70	William Morgan, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammoock, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
tons Gascon wine w.l.			nil					
ons prunes	1	0	0				10	0
ons vinegar		4	8				4	8
on rosin		5	0					

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1613					
32 19 Mar.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
33 8 May	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
34 25 May	Elizabeth, Kirkcaldy	16	David Jennson, Brit.	Scotland	David Seaton, Brit.
35 6 Jul.	John, Kirkcaldy	24	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
36‡ 17 Jul.	Bruce, Kirkcaldy	30	William Collier, Brit.	Scotland	Sir George Bruce, Brit.
37‡ 27 Jul.	William, Kirkcaldy	24	David Hay, Brit.	Scotland	Sir George Bruce, Brit.
38 7 Sep.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Norway	Joseph Hillary, Ind.
39 15 Sep.	Unicorn, Boston	60	William Morgan, Ind.	Lisbon	Leonard Cammock, Ind.
40 3 Nov.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
qrs. rapeseed	7 0	1 9	
qrs. linseed	4 0	1 0	
chaldrons sea coal Newcastle measure	1 4	4	
0 qrs. linseed	1 0 0	5 0	
thou. lambskins mort.	10 0		
thou grey stay cony skins	3 4		
0 qrs. beans by licence	2 0 0		
0 qrs. beans by licence	4 0 0		
2 qrs. beans by licence	16 0		
0 northern dozens single	4 0 0		
short cloths	1 13 4		
chaldrons sea coals Newcastle measure	1 4		
8 qrs. hempseed	1 8 0	7 0	
0 qrs. linseed	10 0	2 6	

CHRISTMAS 1614—CHRISTMAS 1615

E190/394/8. Collector. Bad condition.

NOTES

8. Peter Vanderlure alien pays no custom : the entry is somewhat defaced but there is no doubt as to this part. It is a mistake ; cf. 26, 35, etc.

12. 5 s. for custom on sugar is incorrect ; it should be 5 d.

16. Attmore is not identified ; there is little doubt that the reading is correct.

Signatures : ' Wm. Bennett, Coll. Tho. Haughton, Coll. '

This book is written in a new hand which could be, but is probably not, the hand of William Bennett or Thomas Haughton.

A page from the collectors' book, 394/8.

INTRA				Impost
The xxix th daie of August 1615				
IN the William of Kircaldie of xx ^t toonnes John Tennant Brittan master brought from Scotland for George Walker Brittan				
five hondred ells Lynning Clothe	sub	15	0	
more two hondred yards of twill and harden Clothe	sub	6	0	
Three hondred weight of Scottishe yarne	sub	3	9	
This ship was turned over in the haven and all her loading lost.				
The xiiij th of September.				
IN the Margaret of Kircaldie of xx ^t toonnes David Anderson Brittan master and marchant brought from Scotland				
sixtine waies of white salt	sub	1	1	4
The xxx th of September				
IN the Willm. of Kircaldie of xxiiij toonnes Jo : Boswell Brittan master				

and marchant brought from Scotland					<i>Impost</i>
sixtine waies of white salt	sub	1	1	4	
more two hondred yards of harden and lynninge Clothe	sub		6	0	
The xvij th of October					
In the Fortune of Hambroughe of xl toonnes Henrick Stiefe Alien master and marchant brought from thence					
Sixtiene Lasts of Rice	{ sub	2	0	0	
	cust		10	0	
The xxiiij th of October					
In the Marius Curtius of Anserdam of xl toonnes Hubert Jacobsoon Alien master brought from thence for Anthonie Israell Alien marchant					
Five and twentie Lasts of Rie	{ sub	3	2	6	
	cust		15	7½	
Thre hondred of clapbordes	{ sub		2	3	
	cust			7	
Two lasts of great bond pitch	{ sub		6	8	
	cust		1	8	
Five hondred weight of prunes	{ sub		2	6	1 3
	cust			7½	4½
Six topnett of figgs	{ sub			9	9
	cust			2½	2½
Two hondred weight of rice	{ sub	1	8		
	cust		5		
One bheade of white vinager	{ sub		7		7
	cust		2		2
The same daie.					
In the younge Muscovieman of Amsterdam of xl toonnes Abraham Jacobsoon Alien master brought from thence for Peiter Vanderleuer Alien marchant					
Sixtiene Lasts of Rice	{ sub	2	0	0	
	cust		10	0	
More two lasts of oates	{ sub		4	0	
	cust		1	0	
Eight Dozen of Brigges Hatts	{ sub		8	0	
	cust		2	0	

The third daie of November		<i>Impost</i>	
In the Marie Ann of Boston of xxx ^t			
toonnes Richard Woolliner Ind			
master brought from Anserdam for			
George Rigges Ind marchant			
Fourtiene Lasts of Riee	sub	1 15 0	
more four butts of sacke	Nil		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1615					
1 16 Jan.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony, Israell, Al.	....	The master, Al.
2 31 Jan.	Trinity, Amsterdam	40	Peter Mustell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Dickinson, Ind.
3 14 Feb.	Leviathan, Amsterdam	40	Claus Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
4 8 Mar.	Dolphin, Lynn	50	Robert Cunstable, Al.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al. William Barnaby and Co. Ind.
5 22 Mar.	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al. Leonard Cammock and Co. Ind.
6 24 Mar.	Angel, Kirkealdy	30	John Tennant, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
7 .. Mar.	Margaret, Kirkealdy	22	David Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
8	Richard, Lynn	30	Robert Skinner, Ind.	Amsterdam	William (Barnaby, Leonard) Cammock (an Co.) Ind. Peter Vanderlure, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
lasts rye	1 15 0	8 9	
lasts rye	1 15 0		
lasts rye	1 17 6	9 4½	{ 1 9 6
hd. hops	3 6	10½	
tons Gascon wine	nil		
½ tons Gascon wine	nil		
ons Gascon wine	nil		
tons Gascon wine	nil		
on French vinegar	9 4		9 4
weys white salt	1 8 0		
7 weys white salt)	1 2 8		
.....	1 10 0		
pipes	nil		
.... pipes sack	nil		
.....	3 15 0	†	
.....	2 10 0		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
9	(William), Kirkcaldy	(30)	(John Boswell), Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
10 . . . .	....., <i>Harlingen</i>	..	..... Al.	.....	The master, Al.
11 . . . .	.....	..	..... Al.	.....	The master, Al.
12 11 Apr.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
13 12 Apr.	Grace of God. St. Andrews	—	David Lanthorn, Brit.	Bordeaux	Robert Jackson, Ind. Robert Chapman, Ind. Joshua Field, Ind. Thomas Bulmer Ind. Leonard Phillips, Ind. Master and Company, Brit.
14 28 Apr.	George, Kirkcaldy	30	George Balcanquell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
5 weys) white salt	1 1 4		
hd. Norway deals	1 5 0	6 3	
.....	5 0	1 3	
.....	
lasts rye	1 10 0	7 6	
hd. clapboard	1 6	4½	
lasts great bond pitch	6 8	1 8	
half chests Rhenish glass	7 6	1 10½	
barrel Flemish soap	2 0	6	
hd. wt. white sugar	1 8	5 0½	{ 6 6 1 7½ 6 0
small sacks hops cont. 12 hd.	12 0		
tons and 2 hhds. Gascon wine, 22 hogs- heads thereof brasted	nil		
half puncheons prunes cont. 4 hd. a piece, part wet	1 0 0		10 0
half puncheons prunes cont. 4 hd. a piece, wet	16 0		8 0
hhds. Gascon wine	nil		
half puncheon prunes cont. 4 hd. apiece, wet	2 0		1 0
half puncheon prunes cont. 4 hd., wet	2 0		1 0
hhds. Gascon wine	nil		
chaldrons coal	6 8		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
15 2 May	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	22	David Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
16 8 May	Anchor, <i>Attmore</i> ‡	30	Jacob Isinbrand, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
17 9 May	Boat, Hoorn	100	Paul . . . , Al.	Norway	<i>Simon Eades</i> , Ind.
18 9 May	Crown, Amsterdam	30	Claus Crone, Al.	Amsterdam	George Riggs, Ind.
19 15 May	Jonas, Husum	50	Cornelius Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
20 15 May	Golden Drake, Emden	30	John Harnes, Al.	*Emden	The master, Al.
21 26 May	Mary, Amsterdam	40	Henry Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
22 19 Jun.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
23 19 Jun.	Rutter, Flensburg	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
24 19 Jun.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	20	David Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
7 weys white salt	1 2 8		
hd. wt. Scottish yarn	7 6		
0 yds. Scottish linen cloth	1 6		
2 hd. Norway deals	3 0 0	15 0	
0 small fir balks	(1 6)	4½	
hd. Norway deals	....	
0 spars	....	
hd. boom spars	....	
hd. small fir spars	....	
0 small balks of fir	....	
hd. great balks of fir	....	
lasts rye	1 15 0		
butts sack	nil		
hd. Norway deals	3 10 0	17 6	
0 small fir balks	9 0	2 3	
lasts wheat	1 16 8	9 2	
lasts rye	1 10 0	7 6	
hd. clapboard	1 6	4½	
lasts great bond pitch	6 8	1 8	
hd. sawn fir deals	7 6	1 10½	
lasts rye	1 12 6	8 1½	
last great bond pitch	3 4	10	
weys Rhenish glass	7 6	1 10½	
hd. slit deals	5 0	1 3	
hd. Norway deals	2 15 0	13 9	
hd. capravins	3 4	10	
weys white salt	1 1 4		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
25 23 Jun.	Lion, Fredrikstad	—	Paul Peterson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
26 28 Jun.	Richard, Lynn	30	Robert Skinner, Ind.	Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al. Leonard Cammoek and Co. Ind.
27 12 Jul.	Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
28 12 Jul.	Boar, Amsterdam	40	Hugh Henrickson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Jonas Thompson, Ind.
29 14 Jul.	William, Kirkcaldy	20	John Tennant, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. Robert Nicols, Brit.
30 17 Jul.	Salvation, Husum	60	Bannock Luventson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
31 17 Jul.	Rutter, Husum	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
1 hd. Norway deals	2 15 0	13 9	
hd. small fir spars	2 0	6	
hd. small fir balks	9 0	2 3	
hd. boom spars	1 8	5	
lasts rye	5 0	1 3	
pipes Canary wine	nil		
lasts rye	15 0		
0 wainscot	4 0		4 0
hd. clapboard	2 3		
0 hd. flax unwrought	7 6		
lasts middle bond pitch	6 8		
weys Rhenish glass	7 6		
butts Spanish wine	nil		
ton Cognac wine	nil		
5 lasts rye	1 17 6	9 4½	
lasts great bond pitch	6 8	1 8	
hd. clapboard	1 6	4½	
½ hd. fir deals slit	7 6	1 10½	
weys Rhenish glass	5 0	1 3	
4 lasts rye	....	
hd. slit deals allowed for portage	nil		
...weys white salt	....	
80 pieces Silesia lawn	....	
hd. and 40 ells Scottish linen cloth	....	
1 hd. Norway deals	2 15 0	13 9	
hd. small fir spars	5 0	1 3	
0 small fir balks	3 0	9	
0 capravins	8	2	
hd. Norway deals	2 5 0	11 3	
hd. small fir spars	5 0	1 3	

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
32 24 Jul.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	20	David Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. James Hutton, Brit.
33 27 Jul.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	George Riggs, Ind. The master, Al.
34 27 Jul.	Holland Garland, Amsterdam	40	Derrick Johnson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Matthew Foxley, Ind.
35 19 Jul.	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Amsterdam	Leonard Cammock and Co. Ind. Peter Vanderlure, Al.
36 13 Aug.	Angel, Amsterdam	40	Hugh Henrickson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
37 13 Aug.	Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
38 22 Aug.	Rutter, Flensburg	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
weys white salt	1	1	4					
yds. coarse twill and cloth allowed for portage	nil							
coarse coverlets of needlework and 1 hd. wt. yarn		2	3					
lasts rye	1	15	0					
nd. clapboard			9			2½		
nd. fir deals slit		2	6			7½		
dozen green chairs		1	0			3		
lasts rye	1	15	0					
ast great bond pitch		3	4					
ast tar		3	4					
nd. clapboard			9					
nd. fir deals slit		2	6					
barrel great raisins cont. 3 pieces		1	6				1	6
lasts rye	1	10	0					
nd. wt. hops		6	0				3	0
asts rye		12	6		3	1½		
lasts rye	1	15	0		8	9		
½ lasts rye	2	1	3		10	4		
nd. Norway deals	1	15	0		8	9		
nd. small balks		6	0		1	6		
great balks		3	0			9		
nd. small fir spars		1	0			3		
nd. boom spars		1	8			5		
hou. hazel hoops		1	0			3		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
39 29 Aug.	William, Kirkcaldy	20	John Tennant, Brit.	Scotland	George Walke Bri
40 13 Sep.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	20	David Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Bri
41 30 Sep.	William, Kirkcaldy	24	John Boswell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Bri
42 17 Oct.	Fortune, Hamburg	40	Henrik Stiefe, Al.	*Hamburg	The master, Al.
43 23 Oct.	Marius Curtius, Amsterdam	40	Hubert Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Anthony Isra Al.
44 23 Oct.	Young Muscovymen, Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
45 3 Nov.	Mary Anne, Boston	30	Richard Wolliner, Ind.	Amsterdam	George Riggs, Ind
46 6 Nov.	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al. John Cammoc Ind Allowed the master

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
hd. ells linen cloth	15 0		
hd. yds. twill and harden cloth	6 0		
hd. wt. Scottish yarn	3 9		
his ship was turned over in the haven and all her loading lost			
6 weys white salt	1 1 4		
6 weys white salt	1 1 4		
hd. yds. harden and linen cloth	6 0		
6 lasts rye	2 0 0	10 0	
6 lasts rye	3 2 6	15 7½	
hd. clapboard	2 3	7	
6 lasts great bond pitch	6 8	1 8	
hd. wt. prunes	2 6	7½	} 1 3
topnets figs	9	2½	} 4½
hd. wt. rice	1 8	5	} 9
hd. white vinegar	7	2	} 2½
6 lasts rye	2 0 0	10 0	} 7
6 lasts oats	4 0	1 0	} 2
dozen Bruges hats	8 0	2 0	
6 lasts rye	1 15 0		
outts sack	nil		
ons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		
½ tons Gascon wine	nil		
ons for prisage			
on			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
47 6 Nov.	Golden David, Enkhuizen	40	Peter Peterson, Al.	*Enkhuizen	Peter Peterson, Al.
48 1 Dec.	William, Kirkcaldy	20	John Boswell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. David Douglas, Brit.
49 1 Dec.	William, Kirkcaldy	24	William Balfour, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
50 1 Dec.	Henry, Kirkcaldy	20	Robert Clement, Brit.	Scotland	David Anderson, Brit.
51 1 Dec.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	24	David Anderson, Brit.	*Kirkcaldy	The master, Brit.
52 2 Dec.	Matthew, Leith	24	Thomas Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	William English, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
8 lasts rye	£ s. d. 2 5 0	£ s. d. 11 3	
6 weys white salt	1 1 4		
hd. ells linen cloth	3 0		
8 weys white salt	1 4 0		
last white herrings	5 0		
5 weys white salt	1 0 0		
0 ells twill	1 6		
6 weys white salt	1 1 4		
2 lasts rye	1 10 0		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1615					
53 13 Jan.	Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
54 21 Apr.	William, Kirkcaldy	30	John Boswell, Brit.	Scotland	John Fargison, Brit.
55 10 May	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	Alexander Bell, Brit.
					John Ampleford, Ind.
56 11 May	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	22	David Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	Archibald Douglas, Brit.
57 26 May	Crown, Amsterdam	30	Claus Crone, Al.	Amsterdam	Ralph Baillie, Ind.
58 28 May	Richard, Lynn	40	Robert Skinner, Ind.	Amsterdam	Leonard Cammock, Peter and Co. Ind.
					Peter Vanderlure, Al.
59 16 Jun.	Boat, Hoorn	100	Paul, Al.	Hoorn	The master, Al.
60 22 Jul.	Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
					Jonas Thompson, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
fodders uncast lead	1 12 0	8 0	{ 4 0 0 1 0 0
last linseed and mustard seed	10 0	2 6	
thou. lambskins mort. untawed	15 0		
northern single dozens	13 4		
0 fodders uncast lead	4 0 0		10 0 0
chaldrons sea coals Newcastle measure	1 4		10 0
4 dozen woollen stockings for children	7 0		
dozen woollen stockings	9 8		
single northern dozens	16 8		
1/2 thou. lambskins mort.	1 2 6		
hd. sheepskins tawed	6 0		
			8 0 0
fodders uncast lead	3 4 0		
2 single dozens	2 0 0		
0 qrs. hempseed	1 0 0	5 0	
single dozens	....	
kerseys	....	
3 fodders uncast lead	1 4 0	6 0	{ 3 0 0 15 0
10 northern kerseys	6 0 0		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
61 11 Aug.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Calais	Jonas Thompson, Ind. The master, Al. Richard Phillips, Ind.
62 29 Aug.	Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	Jonas Thompson, Ind. The master, Al.
63 5 Sep.	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Bordeaux	The master, Ind.
64 23 Sep.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	20	David Anderson, Brit.	Scotland	John Fargison, Brit.
65 27 Sep.	Mary Ann, Boston	[30]	Richard Wolliner, Ind.	Amsterdam	George Riggs, Ind.
66 12 Oct.	New Year's Gift, Scarborough	—	Samuel Brown, Ind.	Amsterdam	Leonard Cammock and John Cammock, Ind.
67 9 Nov.	Marius Curtius, Amsterdam	40	Hubert Jacobson, Al.	Amsterdam	Jonas Thompson, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
55 northern kerseys	5 10 0		
30 kerseys	6 10 6		
20 dozen stockings for children	10 0	2 6	
4 hd. wt. glue	3 4	10	
3 hundred ox horns <i>tixt</i>	4 0	1 0	
. . . nags by licence from the Council	2 0 0		
50 northern kerseys	5 0 0		
20 northern kerseys	4 7 0		
4 chaldrons sea coals Newcastle measure	2 8		1 0 0
1 hd. goods cotton	4 0		
4 chaldrons sea coals Newcastle measure	2 8		1 0 0
10 qrs. hemp seed	10 0		
20 single northern dozens	3 0 0		
10 mingled coloured kerseys	1 0 0		
1 hd. wt. glue	10		
10 fidders uncast lead	4 0 0		10 0 0

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
68 9 Nov.	Jesus, Amsterdam	40	Crone Franson, Al.	Amsterdam	Jonas Thompson, Ind.
69 20 Nov.	Golden David, Enkhuizen	40	Peter Peterson, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
5 foddors uncast lead	2 0 0		5 0 0
3 lasts hempseed	3 0 0	15 0	

CHRISTMAS 1615—CHRISTMAS 1616

E190/394/10 Searcher. Bad condition.

NOTES

76. Claus Jacobson : but a more likely name is Claus Peterson ; cf. other entries of this ship.

This is the first searcher's book since 1601-2. That book combined foreign and coasting trade, but this is for foreign trade alone. It is in a new, bold, clear hand, and is not dissimilar in form from collector's and comptroller's books except that, not having to include the duty, the writer has been able to run his goods continuously, whereas other books give each item a separate line. This makes damaged parts more difficult to read ; and in addition it is impossible to calculate quantities from the duty.

Signature : ' Geo. Trigge, Searcher '. There is no doubt that the signature is the same hand as the text.

An extract from the first page of the searcher's book, 394/10.

The first daie of februarie

IN the William of Kercaldie of xx^t toonnes Jhon Lawe Britt master and marchant brought from Scotland Sixtiene waies of white salte.

The viijth of march

IN the Angell of Kircaldie of xxx toonnes Jhon Tennant Brittan master and marchant brought from Scotland twentie one waies of white salte.

The xiiijth of marche.

IN the Fortune of Encusen of xxxv toonnes Peter Cornelison Alien master brought from thence for Peter Peterson Alien marchant xvij lasts demi of Rice.

The same daie.

IN the Griffin of Anserdam of xl toonnes Classe Jacobsoon Alien master and marchant brought from thence Fourteine lastes of Riee and two lasts of white pease and oats.

The same daie.

IN the Fortune of Anserdam of xl toonnes William Riversoon Alien master and marchant brought from thence Eighttiene lasts of Riee.

The xxvjth of march.

IN the An of Lynn of lx toonnes Nicholas tubbin Ind master brought from Burdeuse for Henrie Cammock and Companie Ind marchants thirtie six toonnes of Gaskine wines, and for Peter Vanderleuer alien, seavene toonnes of Gaskine wine, for William Atkine Ind Fifetiene toonnes demi of Gaskine wine and sixtiene halfe punchions of prunes cont foure hondred per peece.

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1616					
1 .. Jan.	Golden David, Sneek	40	Peter Peterson, Al.	....	Peter Peterson, Al. Master and company, Al.
2 .. Jan.	Brown Fish, Veere	16	Henry, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al.
3 .. Jan.	Young Muscovite, Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
4 .. Jan.	Red Lion, Veere	20	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al.
5 4 Jan.	Seaman, Veere	20	Abraham Martin, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al.
6 18 Jan.	Saint Peter, Copenhagen	80	John Cornelison, Al.	*Copen- hagen	The master, Al.
7 1 Feb.	William, Kirkcaldy	20	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
8 8 Mar.	Angel, Kirkcaldy	30	John Tennant, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
9 14 Mar.	Fortune, Enkhuizen	35	Peter Cornelison, Al.	*Enkhuizen	Peter Peterson, Al.
10 14 Mar.	Griffin, Amsterdam	40	Claus Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>			
15 lasts rye			
20 qrs. beans			
2½ lasts			
. . . . pipes Malaga wine			
1 hd. lings			
1 hd. colefish			
. . . . pieces raisins			
16 lasts rye			
. . . . lasts oats			
4 butts sack			
13 butts sack			
3 butts sack			
2 pipes Malaga wine			
. . . . lasts beans			
20 lasts wheat			
16 weys white salt			
21 weys white salt			
17½ lasts rye			
14 lasts rye			
2 lasts white peas and oats			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
11 14 Mar.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	William Riverson, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
12 26 Mar.	Anne, Lynn,	60	Nicholas Tubbin, Ind.	Bordeaux	Henry Cammock and Co. Ind. Peter Vanderlure, Al. William Atkin, Ind.
13 29 Mar.	Lamb, Amsterdam	36	Walter Arenson, Al.	Enkhuizen	Peter Peterson, Al.
14 30 Mar.	William, Kirkcaldy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. John Fargison, Brit.
15 30 Mar.	(Red Lion), Veere	25	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al.
16 3 Apr.	(Jonas), Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	John, Brit.
17 4 Apr.	Young Muscovite, Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
18 11 Apr.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	40	James Simson, Brit.	Scotland	. . . ., Brit.

Goods

8 lasts rye

6 tons Gascon wine

tons Gascon wine

5½ tons Gascon wine

6 half puncheons prunes cont. 4 hd. apiece

8 lasts rye

4 weys white salt

qrs. oatmeal

0 yds. twill

hd. wt. yarn

0 yds. Scottish linen cloth

butts sack

....

lasts rye

lasts *beans*

... hd. wt. unwrought flax

7 lasts rye

½ lasts wheat

1 lasts rye

4 lasts rye

qrs. oats

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
19 28 Apr.	Erasmus, Boston	32	William Chambers, Ind.	Amsterdam	George Riggs, Ind. John Amplefor, Ind.
20 29 Apr.	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit
21 2 May	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Vanderlure, Al. Cammoel and other English merchants, Ind.
22 3 May	William, Kirkcaldy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit
23 6 May	Crown, Amsterdam	42	Claus Peterson, Al.	(Amsterdam)	Alexander Bel Brit
24 13 May	Rutter, Flensburg	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	Christian Paul Al.
25 22 May	George, Kirkcaldy	32	John More, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit
26 30 May	Unicorn, Amsterdam	30	Claus Casterson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammoel, Ind

<i>Goods</i>			
2 lasts rye half a last great bond pitch			
hd. ells Holland			
8 weys white salt			
... Gascon wine ton vinegar			
... Gascon wine tons vinegar			
6 weys white salt			
2 lasts rye ... hd. fine refined sugar			
hd. Norway deals hd. great fir barks hd. small fir spars hd. boom spars			
4 weys white salt			
0 lasts <i>rye</i> lasts <i>oats</i> hd. wt. hops 0 wainscots			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
27 30 May	Young Muscovite, Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammock Ind.
28 1 Jun.	Jonas, Amsterdam	40	Peter Nicholson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
29 3 Jun.	Cock, Amsterdam	40	Arnold Cock, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Peterson, Al. The master, Al.
30 4 Jun.	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	40	James Simson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
31 15 Jun.	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus Peterson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Alexander Bell Brit.
32 17 Jun.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Adam Adamson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammock Ind.
33 18 Jun.	Fox, Amsterdam	30	Jacob Fox, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
34 25 Jun.	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Amsterdam	John Grimmet, Ind.
35 25 Jun.	Saint Peter, Amsterdam	40	Adrian Cornelison, Al.	*Amsterdam	Thomas Coope Ind.
36 25 Jun.	Robert, Boston	40	William Chambers, Ind.	Amsterdam	John Coppin, Ind.

Goods

<p> lasts rye lasts great bond pitch hd. clapboard unwrought flax 18 lasts rye lasts rye 2 lasts great bond pitch 30 weys white salt 22 lasts rye 17 lasts rye 2 lasts and 9 barrels great bond pitch 1 hd. slit fir deals 18 lasts rye 24 lasts rye 5 qrs. beans 3 hd. wt. hops 18 lasts rye 23 lasts rye 40 bundles grey paper </p>			
---	--	--	--

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
37 25 Jun.	Red Lion, Amsterdam	60	John Barnes, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Coppin, Ind.
38 27 Jun.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	William Riverson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
39 28 Jun.	Flying Horse, Amsterdam	90	William Allwin, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Coppin, [Ind.]
40 12 Jul.	Pelican, Veere	40	Henry Johnson, Al.	*Veere	Peter Peterson, Al.
41 15 Jul.	William, Kirkcaldy	30	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
42 15 Jul.	Young Muscovite, Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammock and Co. Ind. George Riggs and Co. Ind. The master, Al.
43 15 Jul.	(Red Horse), Harlingen	(40)	Obadiah Hanse, Al.	....	....
44 16 Jul.	Jesus, Amsterdam	(40)	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Peterson, [Al.]
45 16 Jul.	Fortune, Harlingen	..	.... Al.	*Harlingen	The master, Al.
46	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus (Peterson), Al.	*Amsterdam	John Coppin, Ind. The master

Goods

lasts rye

lasts rye

lasts rye

lasts rye

weys white salt

lasts rye

butts Spanish wine called sack

hd. ells Holland

single pieces buffins

tons Gascon wine

lasts rye

lasts rye

lasts rye

hd. Norway (deals)

lasts rye

last great bond pitch

tons Gascon wine

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
47	Fortune, Amsterdam	50	. . . . Garrett, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al.
48 2 Aug.	Welcome, Newcastle	80	Roger Hoborne, Ind.	Königsberg	Thomas Goff, Ind.
49 2 Aug.	Heron, Amsterdam	60	Roger Derrickson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Alexander Bell, Brit.
50 3 Aug.	(<i>Samson</i>), Husum	50	Broder Bannack, Al.	Norway,	The master, Al.
51 15 Aug.	(<i>Jennet</i>), Kirkealdy	20	Alexander Hay, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
52 7 Aug.	Marius Curtius, Amsterdam	35	Hubert Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Leonard Cammock and Co., Ind.
53 18 Aug.	Red Horse, Harlingen	40	Obadiah Hanse, Al.	*Harlingen	The master, Al.
54 23 Aug.	Margaret, Kirkealdy	20	William Williamson, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
55 27 Aug.	(<i>Three</i>) Kings, Enkhuizen	40	Charles Helkins, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
56 30 Aug.	(Katherine), Kirkealdy	26	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master Brit. George Walker Brit.

Goods

18 lasts rye
 9 hd. clapboard
 . . . hd. Norway deals

13 lasts rye

24 lasts rye
 . . . hd. wt. white sugar

14 hd. Norway deals
 1 hd. small fir barks
 1 hd. small fir spars
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. capravins

14 weys white salt

14 hd.

14 hd. Norway deals
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. great
 hd. small joists
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. small barks

15 weys white salt

15 hd. Norway deals

18 weys white salt
 30 ells (harden) and linen cloth

2 hd. wt. yarn
 5 hd. ells harden and twill
 1 hd. ells linen cloth

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
57 7 Sep.	<i>Samson</i> , Husum	50	Broder Bannack, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
58 11 Sep.	<i>Jesus</i> , Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al.
59 11 Sep.	<i>Fortune</i> , Amsterdam	40	William (Riverson), Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al. Alexander Tansey, Ind.
60 .. Sep.	<i>Young Musco- vite</i> , Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John <i>Cammock</i> , —
61 .. Sep.	<i>Red Horse</i> , Harlingen	40	(Obadiah Hanse, Al.)	*Harlingen	The master, Al.
62 5 Oct.	<i>Katherine</i> , Kirkcaldy	26	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
63 20 Oct.	<i>Jesus</i> , Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al. <i>allowed</i> (for portage)
64 21 Oct.	<i>Jennet</i> , Kirkcaldy	20	Alexander Hay, Brit.	*Kirkcaldy	The master, Brit.

Goods

<p> 1 thou Norway deals $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. hd. small fir spars $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. small balks hd. Norway deals hd. small fir spars lasts great bond pitch hd. clapboard hops cont. 5 hd. wt. butts sack 1 last pitch $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. white white rye 3 hd. clapboard $\frac{1}{2}$ hd..... 3 hd. Norway deals 2 hd. small fir spars 1 hd. boom spars 1 hd. capravins 8 chaldrons <i>sea coals</i> 13 lasts rye cont. 12 hd. wt. 12 hd. 1 hd. wt. cheese 13 weys white salt 1 last of full white herrings </p>			
---	--	--	--

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

124

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
55	5 Nov.	Post Horse, Amsterdam	50	Gilbert Everson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Anthony Israell, Al.
66	7 . .	Violet, Boston	50	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock and Co., Ind. Peter Vanderlure, Al. The master, allowed for portage

Goods

70 (lasts) French bay salt
 5 lasts rye
 1 1/2 lasts great bond pitch and tar
 1 1/2 lasts small bond tar
 ... cont. 6 hd. wt.
 1 hd. small *fir spars*
 1 butts Spanish wine called sack
 8 tons Gascon wine

tons Gascon wine

ton

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1616					
67	31 Mar.	Erasmus, Boston	22	William Chambers, Ind.	Amsterdam	John Ampleford, Ind. Alexander, Bell, Brit. George Riggs, Ind.
68	10 Apr.	Young Musco- vite, Amsterdam	40	Abraham (Jacobson), Al.	*Amsterdam	George Riggs, Ind. Leonard Cam- mock, Ind.
69	22 Apr.	Red Lion, Veere	25	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al.
70	17 May	William, Kirkealdy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	David Douglas, Brit.
71	21 May	Crown, Amsterdam	42	Claus Peterson, Al.	Amsterdam	Alexander Bell, Brit.
72	15 June	Young Musco- vite, Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	George Riggs, Ind.
73	29 June	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus Peterson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Alexander Bell, Brit. John Cammoc Ind.
74	6 Aug.	Jesus, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Alexander Bell, Brit. George Riggs, In

<i>Goods</i>			
10 white northern kerseys			
7 northern single dozens			
$\frac{1}{2}$ fodder uncast lead			
9 foddors uncast lead			
50 northern kerseys			
1 last linseed			
7 dozen stockings			
17 foddors uncast lead			
15 northern kerseys			
21 northern kerseys			
2 thou. lambskins morts untawed			
10 single northern dozens			
8 foddors uncast lead			
15 foddors uncast lead			
3 lasts hemp seed			
8 foddors uncast lead			
2 lasts rapeseed and linseed			
7 foddors uncast lead			
15 foddors uncast lead			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
75 6 Aug.	Muscovite, Amsterdam	50	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	Amsterdam	John Cammock Ind
76 17 Aug.	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus † Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammock Ind John Wright, Ind
77 25 Sep.	Jesus, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al
78 1 Oct.	Young Muscovite, Amsterdam	40	Abraham Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammock Ind
79 22 Oct.	Clement, Lynn	24	Dennis Olly, Ind.	Middelburg	Thomas Tolle, Ind The master, allowed for portage
80 22 Oct.	Galleyport, Middelburg	40	Cornelius Jacobson, (Al.)	Middelburg	Peter Curtney, Al The master, allowed for portage
81 16 Nov.	Post Horse, Amsterdam	50	Gilbert Everson, Al.	Amsterdam	John Cammoc Ind
82 20 Nov.	Jesus, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, A Robert Jackson, Ind

<i>Goods</i>			
3 lasts rapeseed 18 foddors uncast lead			
10 foddors uncast lead			
1 hd. wt. wrought pewter			
5 tons fuller's earth 12 qrs. linseed and rapeseed			
20 foddors uncast lead qrs. rapeseed and linseed			
12 lasts white broad cloths short			
10 qrs.			
19 lasts			
1 last			
19 lasts			
7½ lasts			
18 single northern dozens			

CHRISTMAS 1616—CHRISTMAS 1617.

E190/394/15 Collector. Fair condition.

394/12 Searcher. Fair condition.

NOTES

4, 6, 12, 32. English merchants, resident abroad, pay custom as aliens. It is the first example.

32. 5 s. for custom on sugar is incorrect; it should be 5 d.

42. Sea coal: thus collector. Searcher, Scottish coal.

50. Linseed: thus collector. Searcher, hempseed.

In spite of the above two discrepancies, these books are more alike than any other two books in this series. Not only are there no material differences, but there is a significant identity in the wording. For example, entries 4, 6, 12, 32 (noted above) differ slightly one from the other in the form of words, but the books are in all cases identical. Similarly, there is some slight abnormality in 16, 36, 37, 47 and 49; the books are in all cases identical.

Signatures. Collector: 'Wm. Bennett, Coll. Tho. Haughton, Coll.' Searcher: 'George Trigge, Searcher'.

Wine. The duties on wine are not usually given in any of these books but in the present collector's book the first time wine occurs (2) it is given as paying £13 10 0 for subsidy, impost and butlerage. There is no ready explanation for this exceptional entry, save error. In 1630 and 1639, however (see notes to these years below) wine duties are also given.

An extract from the collectors' book, 394/15: the first page of exports begins as follows:

Extra	Cust'	1616			Sub	Imp
The xv th daie of Januarie.						
IN the Red Lion of Camfiere of xx ^t						
toonnes Cornelius Daniellsoon						
Alien master and Marchant carried						
for Camfiere						
Eight Lastes of hempeseed	{	sub		4	0	0
		cust		1	0	0

		<i>Sub</i>	<i>Imp</i>
The iiij th daie of Februarie.			
In the Violet of Boston of 1 toonnes Samuell Brown Ind master carried to Anserdam for William Barnabie Ind			
Eight Lastes of hempeseed and two lasts lineseed	sub	5 0 0	
More two hondred and a halfe of glewe	sub	1 3	
Peter Vanderleuer Alien had in her five lastes of hempeseed and line- seed	{ sub cust	2 10 0 12 6	
The third daie of March.			
In the Griffin of Dort of xl toonnes Francis Dekitch Alien master for Dorte carried for Simon Johnsoon Alien			
Fouer Lastes of hempeseed	{ sub cust	2 0 0 10 0	
More Foure Lasts was allowed by Mr. John Worsnam by a bill of store	sub	Nill	
The xix th of March			
In the Redd Lion of Anserdam of xl toonnes Clause Dirriksoon Alien master carried to Anserdam for John Cammocke Ind			
Eightene Lasts of hempeseed	sub	9 0 0	
For Joseph Hillarie Ind Twentie score paire of woollin knitt stockings	sub	2 0 0	
The second daie of Maie 1617.			
In the Fortune of Anserdam of xl toonnes Anthonie Israell Alien master carried for St. Mallo being himselke marchant			
Threscore hondred unwrought hemp	{ sub cust	2 0 0 10 0	
Alexander Bell Brittan had in her Seavene foddors uncast lead	sub	2 16 0	7 0 0
More fifetiene Quarters of Lineseede	sub	15 0	

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1616					
1	27 Dec.	Katherine, Kirkealdy	26	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
	1617					
2	3 Jan.	Red Lion, Veere	20	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	Veere	The master, Al
3	10 Jan.	Gift of God, Lynn	60	John Raven Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Van- derlure, Al Henry Cammo and Compar. Ind
4	22 Feb.	Griffin, Amsterdam	40	Claus Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Roger Dickinson, ‡ merchant an inhabitant i Amsterdam, Ind
5	24 Feb.	David, Pittenween	14	David Anderson, Brit.	—	The master, Brit.
6	7 Mar.	Red Lion, Amsterdam	40	Claus Derrickson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Ralph Baillie, ‡ Ind, inhabite in Amsterda
7	17 Mar.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, A

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
18 weys white salt	1 4 0		
2 butts Spanish wine, subsidy, impost and butlerage	13 10 0		
4½ tons Gascon wine	nil		
6½ tons Gascon wine with prisage	nil		
4 tons French vinegar	4 8		4 8
8 lasts rye	2 5 0	11 3	
1 hd. clapboard	3 0	9	
1 hd. slit fir deals	2 6	7½	
8 hd. figs in 8 barrels	6 0	1 6	{ 6 0 1 6
3 lasts white herrings	2 0 0		
3 butts Spanish wine	nil		
4 ways French Bay salt	14 0	3 6	
2 hd. clapboard	1 6	4½	
½ hd. Norway deals	12 6	3 1½	
3 lasts great bond pitch and tar	10 0	2 6	
3 lasts small bond pitch and tar	6 0	1 6	
1 hd. wt. white sugar	13 4	3 4	{ 2 12 0 13 0
1 barrel raisins sol cont. 2. hd. wt.	1 10	5½	{ 1 10 5½
10 pieces great raisins	2 6	7½	{ 2 6 7½
4 lasts rye	1 15 0	8 9	

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
8 22 Mar.	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
9 8 Apr.	Violet, Boston	50	Samuel Brown, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Barnaby and Co., Ind
					Peter Van- derlure, Al
10 15 Apr.	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus Peterson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammock, Ind
11 26 Apr.	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
12 29 Apr.	Paradise, Amsterdam	100	Rowland Peterson, Al.	Brittany	Jonas Thompson and Ralph Baillie, Inc inhabitant Amsterdam
13 6 May	Priscilla, Lynn	35	John Young, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Van- derlure, Al John Cammo and Co., Ind

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
18 weys white salt	1 4 0		
$\frac{1}{2}$ last white herrings	2 6		
7 lasts rye	17 6		
2 lasts beans	4 0		
2 half-barrels starch cont. 3 hd. wt.	3 0		1 0 0
47 wainscots	7 0		7 0
2 hd. Norway deals	10 0		
4 runlets olives cont. 1 hd.	2 8		2 8
3 sacks hops cont. 6 hd. wt.	6 0		3 0
4 lasts rye	10 0	2 6	
1 last beans	2 0	6	
1 sack hops cont. 2 hd.	2 0	6	{ 1 0 3
3 butts Spanish wine called sack	nil		
14 weys French salt	14 0		
2 hd. boom spars	3 4		
1 hd. small fir spars	1 0		
30 small fir joists	1 6		
1 ton vinegar	2 4		2 4
2 puncheons prunes cont. 1 thou. wt.	5 0		2 6
6 barrels raisins sol cont. 12 hd. wt.	10 9		10 9
10 pieces Malaga raisins	5 0		5 0
4 butts Spanish wine called sack	nil		
16 weys white salt	1 1 4		
2 hd. yds. ticking	{ 7 6		
60 yds. harden cloth			
50 lasts French rye	6 5 0	1 11 3	
5½ tons Gascon wine	nil		....
1 ton vinegar	2 4	7	....
24 tons Gascon wine w.l.	nil		[page torn]
$\frac{1}{2}$ ton prunes	{ 12 0		....
3 tons vinegar			....

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
14 7 May	Red Lion, Veere	20	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al.
15 12 May	Red Horse, Harlingen	40	Obadiah Hanse, Al.	*Harlingen	The master, Al.
16 17 May	Saint Olive, Tonsberg	40	Paul Troleson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
17 20 May	Katherine, Kirkealdy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
18 22 May	Fortune, Hindeloopen in Friesland	100	Lucas <i>Guians</i> , Al.	Norway	Robert Grimball, Ind.
19 3 Jun.	Fox, Amsterdam	40	Claus Johnson, Al.	Amsterdam	Thomas Tolle, Ind.
20 5 Jun.	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus Peterson, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Ampleford, Ind. Alexander Tansey, Ind.
21 17 Jun.	Jonas, Kirkealdy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
22 25 Jun.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Alexander Bell, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
8 lasts rye	1	0	0	5	0				
2 bags hops cont. 4 hd. wt.	4	0		1	0		{	2	0
5 butts Spanish wine called sack									6
4½ hd. Norway deals	1	2	6	5	8				
1 hd. fir balks		6	0	1	6				
5½ hd. small fir spars		5	6	1	5				
8½ hd. Norway deals	2	2	6	10	7½				
1½ hd. great fir balks	}	12	0	3	0				
1 hd. small fir balks									
15 hd. small fir spars		15	0	3	9				
18 weys white salt	1	4	0						
18 hd. Norway deals	4	10	0						
19 hd. small spars	}	1	....					
2½ hd. small fir spars									
3 hd. great fir balks	}	4	0						
2 hd. joists									
2 hd. fir deals slit	}	12	3						
3 hd. clapboards									
12 lasts rye		1	10	0					
3 hd. Norway deals		15	0						
7 lasts rye		17	6						
3 hd. Norway deals		15	0						
. . hd. wt. muscovado sugar		3	4					2	0
40 ells Holland cloth		2	8					2	8
16 weys white salt	1	1	4						
1 hd. yds. twill and harden cloth		3	0						
18 lasts rye	2	5	0						
1½ hd. wt. white sugar		5	0					19	6
5 hd. wt. candle wick		3	4					3	4

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
23 27 Jun.	Diamond, Lynn	30	Robert Clark, Ind.	Amsterdam	Peter Van- derlure, Al. Henry Cammock, Ind. Edward Hill, Ind. Richard Brooke for Alice Ile, Ind.
24 30 Jun.	Angel, Kirkcaldy	30	John Tennant, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. John More, Brit.
25 1 Jul.	Walkereke, Hoorn	40	John Boise, Al.	Norway	Bartholomew Leedall, Al.
26 4 Jul.	Jennet, Kirkcaldy	20	Alexander Hay, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
27 8 Jul.	Olive, Tønsberg	40	Paul Troleson, Al.	*Tønsberg	The master, Al.
28 16 Jul.	Katherine, Lynn	16	Robert Clark, Ind.	Rotterdam	Henry Congham, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
2 tons Gascon wine	nil		
1½ tons Spanish wine called sack	nil		
10 tons Gascon wine	nil		
1 ton Spanish wine	nil		
2 lasts pitch and ½ last tar great bond	8 4		
5 hd. wt. prunes	4 4		3 1
2 hd. raisins sol			
1 hd. wt. dressed hemp	2 0		2 0
3 dozen West Indian ginger and 2 dozen nutmegs	4 10½		4 10½
20 lbs. cinnamon and 20 lbs. brown candy	3 8		3 8
24 lbs. almonds and 28 lbs. aniseed	11½		11½
144 hd. treacle	1 0		
120 lbs. white sugar	3 11½		15 5
13 hd. rough hemp	8 8		
22 weys white salt	1 9 4		
60 yds harden and linen cloth	1 6		
6 hd. Norway deals	1 10 0	7 6	
14 hd. small spars	1 5 9		
1 hd. small fir joists			
14 weys white salt	19 8		
½ last small bond tar			
8 hd. Norway deals	2 0 0	10 0	
1½ hd. fir joists	14 6	3 7½	
10 hd. small fir spars			
8 weys French salt	8 0		
6 hd. colefish	16 0		
3 hd. ling			
2 pipes French wine called Cognac	nil		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
29 24 Jul.	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
30 4 Aug.	Red Lion, Veere	20	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al. The master and mariners
31 7 Aug.	Katherine, Kirkcaldy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The same, Brit.
32 18 Aug.	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus Peterson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Roger Dickinson, ‡ Ind., dweller and inhabitant in Amsterdam
33 18 Aug.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Ampleford, Ind.
34 19 Aug.	Maid Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al.
35 17 Sep.	Katherine, Kirkcaldy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
36 23 Sep.	Maid Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Thomas Cooper, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
16 weys white salt	1	1	4						
6 lasts foreign rye		15	0		3	9			
2 tons Gascon wine		nil							
18 weys white salt	1	4	0						
18 lasts rye	2	5	0	11	3				
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. Norway deals slit		2	6		7 $\frac{1}{2}$				
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. white sugar	....			5	0 $\frac{1}{4}$		{	6	6
								1	7 $\frac{1}{2}$
4 hd. Norway deals	1	0	0						
3 hd. eapravins		5	0						
3 hd small fir spars		3	0						
2 hd. clapboard		1	6						
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. small fir joists		1	6						
1 barrel prunes cont. 1 hd. wt.			6						3
4 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. cotton wick		3	0					3	0
15 lasts rye	1	17	6	9	4 $\frac{1}{2}$				
1 $\frac{1}{2}$ lasts wheat		5	0	1	3				
2 lasts small bond tar		4	0	1	0				
1 hd. slit Norway deals		5	0	1	3				
18 weys white salt	1	4	0						
26 lasts rye whereof there was allowed to the nr two lasts free of custom	3	0	0						
1 $\frac{1}{2}$ hundred Norway deals		7	6						

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
37 26 Sep.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Van- derlure, Al. John Cammock, Ind. Alexander, Bell, Brit. William Storie, Ind. Alexander Tansey, Ind.
38 24 Oct.	Griffin, Amsterdam	40	Claus Jacobson, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Van- derlure, Al.
39 24 Oct.	Maid Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Amplefor and Co., Ind.
40 4 Nov.	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master
41 8 Nov.	Katherine, Kirkcaldy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
42 8 Nov.	Harry, Kirkcaldy	30	David Wise, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
0 lasts rye whereof there was allowed to the mr two lasts free of custom	2 5 0	11 0	
hd. clapboard	1 6	4½	
barrels raisins sol cont. 4 hd. wt.	3 7½		3 7½
barrels Malaga raisins cont. 4½ hd.	3 0		3 0
thou. wt. Brazil wood	1 0 0		10 0
½ hd. wt. white sugar refined	5 0		19 6
thou. wt. prunes	5 0		2 6
hd. white sugar refined	1 8		6 6
0 lbs. pudding tobacco	5 0		15 0
4 dozen pieces of caddows each piece cont. 38 yds.	1 4 0		1 4 0
0 lbs. West Indian ginger	8		8
2 lasts rye	2 15 0	13 9	
½ hd. fir deals	7 6	1 10½	
6 lasts rye	3 5 0		
hd wt. white sugar refined	1 8		6 6
lasts rye	10 0	2 6	
6 weys white salt	1 1 4		
8 weys white salt	1 4 0		
4 chaldrons sea coal‡	9 4		[torn]

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
43 6 Dec.	Violet, Boston	50	John More, Brit.	Bordeaux	Henry Camm and Co., In. Peter Van- derlure, A The master, allowed for portage
44 8 Dec.	Red Lion, Veere	20	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	Veere	The master, A

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
2 tons Gascon wine	nil		
100 hd. wt. prunes	10 0		5 0
100 lb. wt. rosin	2 6		
2 tons Gascon wine	nil		
100 hd. wt. prunes	2 3	7½	{ 1 1½ 3½
100 hd. wt. prunes	} nil		
100 lb. wt. rosin			
100 ton wine			
10 butts Spanish wine called sack	nil		
100 hd. wt. unwrought flax	3 9	11½	
100 hd. wt. hops	10 0	2 6	{ 5 0 1 3

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1617					
45	15 Jan.	Red Lion, Veere	20	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	Veere	The master,
46	4 Feb.	Violet, Boston	50	Samuel Brown, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Barnaby, 1 Peter Van- derlure,
47	3 Mar.	Griffin, Dort	40	Francis Dekitch, Al.	Dort	Simon Johnson, ' allowed by John Wors by a bil store '
48	19 Mar.	Red Lion, Amsterdam	40	Claus Derrickson, Al.	Amsterdam	John Camm I Joseph Hillary, I
49	2 May	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	St. Malo	The master, Alexander B Br.
50	2 May	Crown, Amsterdam	40	Claus Peterson, Al.	Amsterdam	Anthony Israell, John Ampleford I
51	8 May	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	Henry Douglas, Br

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
asts hempseed	4 0 0	1 0 0	
asts hempseed	}		
asts linseed			
hd. glue			
	5 0 0		
	1 3		
asts hempseed and linseed	2 10 0	12 6	
asts hempseed	2 0 0	10 0	
asts hempseed	nil		
asts hempseed	9 0 0		
0 prs. woollen knit stockings	2 0 0		
hd. unwrought hemp	2 0 0	10 0	
adders uncast lead	2 16 0		7 0 0
qrs. linseed	15 0		
hd. wt. unwrought hemp	1 0 0	5 0	
hd. wt. unwrought hemp	1 0 0		
qrs. linseed [‡]	1 10 0		
hou. white leather tawed	3 0 0		
hou. lambskins called morts untawed	10 0		
emnants cloth cont. one long cloth	10 0		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
52 11 Jul.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al John Amplefor and Co., Ind
53 30 Aug.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	Jonas Thompson, Ind
54 22 Oct.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	John Cammock and Co., Ind
55 4 Nov.	Griffin, Amsterdam	40	Claus Jacobson, Al.	Amsterdam	The master William Barn- aby and Co., Inc
56 5 Nov.	Maid Mary, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Peter Van- derlure, Al John Cammock, Inc
57 22 Dec.	Red Lion, Veere	20	Cornelius Danielson, Al.	Middelburg	William Storie, Ind

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
odders uncast lead	16 0	4 0	2 0 0 10 0
odders uncast lead	2 8 0		6 0 0
fodders uncast lead	5 12 0		14 0 0
qrs. linseed	1 4 0		
odders uncast lead	16 0		2 0 0
d. wt. glue	5 0		
asts hempseed	2 10 0	12 6	
lasts hempseed	3 15 0		
lasts hempseed	1 5 0	6 3	
lasts hempseed	7 0 0		
lasts hempseed	6 0 0		

1618

CHRISTMAS 1617—CHRISTMAS 1618

E190/394/14 Collector. Bad condition.

NOTES

3. An English merchant dwelling abroad pays custom as an alien. There were examples of this in 1617.

Signatures : 'Win. Bennett. Tho. Haughton. Coll.'

An extract from the collectors' book, 394/14

Extra Custumabell Shipps 1618

The xxvjth daie of March 1618

Imp

IN the Fortune of Anserdam of xl
toonnn Anthonie Israell Alien master
carried to Anserdam for John
Pennifather Ind

Fortie quarters of hempseed	sub	2	0	0
More twelve quarters of linesede	sub		12	0

The ixth daie of Maie

IN the Katheren of Kercaldie of
xxiiij toonnes John Lawe Brittan
master carried to Scotland for
Archeball Duglas Britt'.

Fouer thousand and a halfe of lamskins morts untawed	sub	2	2	6
More two hondred and a halfe of white leather tawed	sub		3	9

The xxiiijth daie of Maie

IN the Fortune of Anserdam of xl
toonne Anthonie Israell Alien
master carried thether for John
Pennifather Ind marchant

Ten lasts of hempseed and linesede	sub	5	0	0
------------------------------------	-----	---	---	---

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1618					
1 20 Jan.	Red Lion, Boston	30	Thomas May, Ind.	Veere	William Storie of Boston, Ind. The master, Ind.
2 28 Jan.	Katherine, Kirkealdy	[24]	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
3 4 Mar.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	The master, Al. Jonas Thompson, Ind., dwelling in Amsterdam Matthew Stafford of Lincoln, [Ind.] <i>The master ha allowed him f portage</i>
4 11 Mar.	.... Kirkealdy	15	Thomas Gowie, Brit.	Scotland	George Bal- canquell Brit.
5 11 Mar.	Angel, Kirkealdy	30	James Balean- quell, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
6 11 Mar.	Violet, Boston	50	John More, Brit.	Bordeaux	William Barnat and Co., Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
12½ tons Gascon wine with butlerage	nil		4 8
10 butts Spanish wine called sack, whereof one was allowed the master	nil		
2 puncheons prunes cont. 7½ hd. wt.	3 9		1 10½
2 hhds. claret wine whereof one was allowed him for portage	} nil		
3 hd. wt. unwrought flax			
16 weys white salt	1 1 4		
6 hd. Norway deals	1 10 0	7 6	
2 hd. clapboard	1 6	4½	
15 wainscots	1 0	3	{ 1 0 3
6 lasts rye	15 0	3 9	
6 butts Spanish wine called sack	nil		
1 thou. wt. candle wick	6 8		6 8
1 hhd. prunes cont. 5 hd. wt.	2 6		1 3
1 puncheon raisins sol. cont. 7 hd. wt.	6 4		6 4
4 barrels and 2 topnets figs cont. 4 hd. wt. and	3 7		3 7
1½ hd. wt. candle wick	} nil		
2 small barrels linseed			
.... sacks cont. oranges			
17 weys white salt	1 2 8		
33 weys white salt	2 4 0		
5 barrels white herrings	2 1		
.... Gascon wine with butlerage	nil		
2 tons French vinegar	4 8		4 8

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					Peter Vanderlun Al
					The master, In allowed for portage
7 4 Apr.	Jonas, Kirkealdy	30	Robert son. Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
					The master, allowed for portage
8 13 Apr.	Green Falcon, Workum	60	Howdie Shippboie, Al.	Norway	Obadiah Hanse. Al
					The master, allowed for portage
9 29 Apr.	Katherine, Kirkealdy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
10 5 May	Mary Fortune, Lynn	20	Edmund Thompson, Ind.	Amsterdam	The master, Brit.
11 7 May	Suzan, Boston	36	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Bordeaux	Henry Cammos and Co., Ind
					Peter Vanderlu Al
					allowed the master for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
0 tons Gascon wine	nil		
4 hd. wt.	}		
... rosin			1 0
....			
24 weys white salt	1 12 0		
60 yds. twill harden and ticking	nil		
10 hd. Norway deals	2 10 0	12 6	
5 hd. boom spars	}		
2½ hd. capravins		3 1½	
10 hd. small fir spars	10 0	2 6	
½ hd. great fir balks	3 6	9	
5 hd. small fir spars	nil		
18 weys white salt	1 4 0		
1 hd. yds. ticking	3 0		
12 weys Spanish salt	16 0		
29 tons Gascon wine	nil		
4 tons vinegar	9 4		9 4
3 puncheons prunes cont. 15 hd. wt.	7 6		3 9
6 tons Gascon wine	nil		
1 ton French vinegar	2 4	7 {	2 4 7
1 hdd. wine	nil		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
12 15 May	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	Edward Hill, Ind.
					John Cammock, Ind.
					John Pennifather Ind.
13 26 May	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
14 28 May	Fortune, Rotterdam	30	Cornelius <i>Derrickson</i> , Al.	*Rotterdam	The master, Al.
15 4 Jun.	Katherine, Kirkcaldy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit.
16 8 Jun.	[Green] Fal- con, Work- um	80	Howdie Shippboie, Al.	Norway	Obadiah Hanse, Al.
					allowed the master for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
3 hd. wt. dressed hemp <i>and flax</i>	....		6 0
23 lbs. wrought ....	....		2 0
2 hd. wt. Brazil wood	4 0		2 0
2 lbs. mace	}		
4 dozen pepper			12 0
.....			
2 lbs. <i>cloves</i>			
24 lbs. ginger	}	....	4 10
24 lbs. nutmeg			
25 lbs. <i>brown candy</i>		4 6	4 6
210 small barrels treacle		2 0	
3 hd. Norway deals	}		
1 hd. small <i>fir</i>		16 0	
3 butts Spanish wine called sack	nil		
7 hd. Norway deals	1 15 0		
2 hd. clapboard	1 6		
6 weys white salt	1 1 4		
1 hd. Norway deals	5 0	1 3	
1 hd. cast stone pots uncovered	....	....
3 thou. wt. tow	....	....
8 weys white salt	1 4 0		
16 hd. Norway deals	4 0 0	1 0 0	
40 fir barks	5 0	1 3	
1½ hd. capravins	2 6	7½	
1½ thou. hazel hoops	1 6	4½	
1 hd. deals	nil		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
17 17 Jun.	Pelican, Husum	50	Haic Harnes, Al.	Norway	The master, A allowed the master for portage
18 19 Jun.	(Fortune), Husum	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	Norway	The master, A
19 22 Jun.	.... (Boston)	30	Samuel Brown, Ind.	....	<i>John</i> <i>Ampleford,</i> In
20 28 Jun.	Phoenix, Lynn	70	Robert Waters, Ind.	Danzig	Thomas S. . . Lynn [In] The master allowed for portage
21 13 Jul.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, Al. The master allowed for portage
22 11 Aug.	Fortune, Husum	50	Melchar Johnson, Al.	—	The master, A. allowed for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
hd. Norway deals	2	15	0		13	9			
hd. small fir spars		15	0		3	9			
small oak balks		nil							
hd. Norway deals	3	0	0		15	0			
.. fir balks		9	0		2	3			
..	}	8	6		2	1½			
hd. small fir poles									
hd. Norway deals		15	0						
hd. clapboard		1	10½						
.. Spanish wine called sack		nil							
.. Cognac wine		2	3						
..		3	4						
.. pitch		2	6						
hd slit fir deals		4	0						
hd. wt. hops							2	0	
lasts rye	4	0	0						
lasts allowed		nil							
kegs sturgeon	}	nil							
hd. wt. flax									
oars for boats									
hd. clapboard									
lasts rye		2	2 6		10	7½			
cons wine		nil							
hd. wt. candle wick	}	nil							
hd. wt. aniseed									
sugar loaves cont. 14 lbs.									
hd. Norway deals	1	15	0		8	9			
hd. small fir spars		5	0		1	3			
hd. great fir balks		9	0		2	3			
hd. boom spars		8	4		2	1			
hd. deals		nil							

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
23 19 Aug.	Soul, Harlingen	70	Anna Hesells, Al.	*Harlingen	Obadiah Hanse, A
					The master, allowed for portage
24 25 Aug.	Maid Mary, Amsterdam	50	Henry Israel, Al.	Amsterdam	Alexander Bel B
					Peter Vanderlu A
25 29 Aug.	Katherine, Kirkcaldy	30	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, B
26 3 Sep.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	The master, A
					allowed for portage
27 .. Sep.	Jonas, Kirkcaldy	30	Alexander Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Et.
28	Katherine, Kirkcaldy	30	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	The master, Et.
					allowed for portage
29 2 Nov.	Delight, Boston	30	Samuel Brown, Ind.	Amsterdam	Thomas Forkner and Co., Il.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
5 hd. Norway deals	3 15 0	18 9	
0 great fir balks	1 0 0	5 0	
0 small fir balks	1 6	4½	
hd. fir deals	nil		
7 lasts rye	2 2 6		
hd. Norway deals	1 15 0		
hd. clapboard	2 3		
lasts rye	15 0	3 9	
3 weys white salt	1 4 0		
hd. Norway deals	....	....
lasts rye	....	....
½ hd. small fir poles	....	....
hd. wt. candle wick	....	....
small barrel white sugar cont.	4 2	....	{ 16 3 4 1
hd. wt. battery	18 0	4 6	{ 18 0 4 6
.....	nil		
3 weys white salt	1 1 4		
3 weys white salt	1 4 0		
0 yds. twill	nil		
hd. clapboard	4 6		
2 pockets hops cont. 24 hd.	1 4 0		6 0
hd. slit deals	5 0		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
30 22 Dec.	Oyster, Veere	16	Peter Clase, Al.	*Veere	The master, A allowed for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
butts sherry sack	nil		
bags hops cont 5 hhd. wt.	5 0	1 3	{ 6 7½
hhd. wt. unwrought flax	4 6	1 1½	
wt of the 8 butts 1 hhd.	nil		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1618					
31	26 Mar.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	Amsterdam	John Pennifath In
32	9 May	Katherine, Kirkcaldy	24	John Lawe, Brit.	Scotland	Archibald Douglas, Br
33	16 May	Cicely, Boston	20	Samuel Brown, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Storie In
						The master, allowed for portage
34	23 May	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Penni- father, In
35	28 Jun.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	Alexander Be Bri
						allowed the r chant for st
						The master, A
						The master, allowed for portage
36	.. Sep.	Fortune, Amsterdam	40	Anthony Israell, Al.	*Amsterdam	John Cammock, Ir. William Eatc Ir. William Stori Id. The master, allowed for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
9 qrs. hempseed	2 0 0		
2 qrs. linseed	12 0		
1 thou. lambskins mort untawed	2 2 6		
1 hd. white leather tawed	3 9		
10 lasts hempseed	3 0 0		
10 lasts linseed	1 0 0		
1 hd. wt. glue	4 0		
1 hd. sheep leather tawed	nil		
10 lasts hempseed and linseed	5 0 0		
10 foddors uncast lead	4 8 0		11 0 0
10 fodder uncast lead	nil		
8 qrs. linseed	1 8 0	7 0	
1 hd. wt. glue	15 0	3 9	
2 tons fuller's earth	2 0 0	10 0	1 0 0
10 dozen coarse woollen stockings	nil		
7 foddors uncast lead	6 16 0		17 0 0
10 kerseys	2 0 0		
3 dozen pair short worsted stockings	9		
1 hd. sheepskins tawed	nil		
1 hd. wt. glue			

CHRISTMAS 1627—CHRISTMAS 1628

E190/395/6 Searcher. Good condition.

NOTES

1, 5, 13. Edmund (once) and Edward (twice) Adams. The possibility of the writer of the port book having misread Edward for Edmund ought to be borne in mind. Edmund occurs in later years, but not Edward.

6. Unwrought jugs: the usual word for jugs and pots is uncovered, and this seems a clear case of mistaken reading.

Signature: 'Geo. Trigge, Scruta'.

The hand is new, and quite different from the hand of the signature.

The cover bears a partly legible inscription which I read as follows: '... per man' et sacrum Georgii Trigge vij die Maii anno ... 1629. [Signed] J ... S ... [or J ... B ...]'

The first page of the searcher's book, 395/6.

Boston

Intra

The xxxth of Januarie 1627.

The Hopewell of Boston of 30 doliorum Edmond Adams ind master from Rodderdam:

Thomas Cowper ind marchant entered—

Five hundred weight of unwrought flax	..	..	..
Foure hundred weight of currants	..	..	..
One hundred and a halfe of muscovado sugar	..	..	..
Nine hundred weight of hopps	..	..	..
One hundred weight of candle weeke	..	..	..
More for John Ampleford ind marchant sixe hundred weight of currants	..	..	..
Two hundred weight of prunes	..	..	..
Two hundred weight muscovado sugar	..	..	..
Two hundred weight hopps	..	..	..
Thomas Towly ind five hundred weight of currants	..	..	..
Fiftie pounds of rice, halfe a C of longe steele	..	..	..
Two hundred weight of prunes, Fower dozen of Frying panns	..	..	..
William Turpin ind three hundred weight of hopps	..	..	..
Fower hundred and a halfe of eurrants	..	..	..
Seaven hundred weight of unwrought flaxe	..	..	..

Intra

One hundred and a half of rossen
 Two hundred weight of candleweek
 Halfe a last of pitch and tar
 Thomas Law ind two and twentie dozen and a halfe of
 earthen dishes
 Two hundred and a halfe of hopps
 One hundred and an halfe of currants
 The master was allowed halfe a hundred of currants for
 his portage

The xvjth day of Februarie

The Fortune of Harlinge of 60 doliorum Robert Rayners
 alea' master and marchant from thence—

For tenn hundred of Norwaye deales
 Eight hundred of smalle firre powles
 Three thowsand and five hundred of tiles
 Fower hundred weight of towe
 Three hundred weight of flaxe
 The master had two hundred of deales allowed for his
 portage

[Signed] George Trigge Scruta'

<i>Date</i>		<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1	30 Jan.	Hopewell, Boston	30	Edmund Adams. [†] Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Cooper, Ind.
						John Ampleford, Ind.
						Thomas Tooly, Ind.
						William Turpin, Ind.
						Thomas Lawe, Ind.
2	16 Feb.	Fortune, Harlingen	60	Robert Rayners, Al.	*Harlingen	allowed the master for portage
						The master, Al.
						The master, allowed for portage

Goods

hd. wt. unwrought flax
 hd. wt. currants
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. muscovado sugar
 hd. wt. hops
 hd. wt. candle wick

 hd. wt. currants
 hd. wt. prunes
 hd. wt. muscovado sugar
 hd. wt. hops

 hd. wt. currants
 9 lbs. rice
 hd. long steel
 hd. wt. prunes
 dozen frying pans

 hd. wt. hops
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. currants
 hd. wt. unwrought flax
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. rosin
 hd. wt. candle wick
 last pitch and tar

 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ dozen earthen dishes
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. hops
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. currants

 hd. currants

 9 hd. Norway deals
 hd. small fir poles
 thou. and 5 hd. tiles
 hd. wt. tow
 hd. wt. flax

 hd. deals

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
3 22 Feb.	Violet, Boston	60	Edward Mould, Ind.	Holland	Thomas Slany and Thomas Lawe, Ind.
4 18 Apr.	Violet, Boston	60	Edward Mould, Ind.	Rotterdam	The master, allowed for portage Thomas Cooper and Co., Ind. John Ampleford, Ind. William Turpin Ind. William Cony, Ind. John Tonge, Ind. The master, Ind.
5 19 Apr.	Hopewell, Boston	30	Edward† Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Turpin Ind.

Goods

butt sack			
ons French wine			
on vinegar			
hd. Norway deals			
hd. small fir joists			
hd. small fir poles			
hd. wt. hops			
dozen green chairs			
erthen dishes, £3			
hd. wt. rosin			
topnets figs			
hd. unwrought flax			
hd. wt. hops			
butts sherry sack			
hd. unwrought flax			
hd. wt. dressed flax			
hd. wt. hops			
hd. muscovado sugar			
butts sherry sack			
hd. hops			
butts sherry sack			
hd. wt. candle wick			
hd. hops			
hd. unwrought flax			
hd. Norway deals			
hd. wt. hops			
butt sherry sack			
butts sherry sack			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
6 19 Apr.	Seaventure, Boston	50	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooley and Co., Ind
7 21 Jun.	Peddler, Hoorn	160	Claus Johnson, Al.	Norway	William Goff, Ind
8 29 Aug.	Huntsman, Medemblik	60	Jacob Cornelius, Al.	Norway	The master, Al
9 15 Sep.	Peter, Kolding	100	Yelmer Dowdye, Al.	Norway	William Goff, Ind The master, allowed for portage

Goods

hd. wt. hops			
last tar			
chests earthen dishes, £3			
hd. cast unwrought‡ jugs			
hd. Norway deals			
hd. small fir poles			
thou. Norway deals			
hd. fir joists			
hd. Norway deals			
thou. Norway deals			
hd. small fir poles			
hd. boom spars			
0 fir joists, £5			
fir barks			
hd. deals			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1628					
10	8 Jan.	William. Boston	36	John Thorpe. [Ind.]	Rotterdam	William Green and Co., Ind The master, allowed for portage
11	9 Jan.	Violet, Boston	60	Edward Mould. Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Slany Thomas Law Ind The master, allowed for portage
12	5 Mar.	Seaventure, Boston	60	Edward Carlile. Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Coope & Co., Ind The master, allowed for portage
13	8 Mar.	Hopewell, Boston	30	Edward [‡] Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Turpi & Co., Inc The master, allowed for portage

Goods

lasts hempseed

last [hempseed]

lasts hempseed

lasts linseed

lasts barley
d. long horse hairlasts barley
rs. wheatlasts hempseed
last wheat

last hempseed

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
14 17 Mar.	Violet, Boston	60	Edward Mould, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Cooper & C Ind. The merchant allowed for portage The master, allowed for portage
15 19 Mar.	Fortune, Boston	60	John Ellis, [Ind.]	Harlingen	Thomas Law Ind. The master, allowed for portage
16 30 Apr.	John, Boston	26	Joseph Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Law Ind.
17 19 May	Hopewell, Boston	26	John Thorpe, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford Ind. The master, allowed fo portage
18 19 May	Violet, Boston	60	Edward Mould, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Turpin & o Ind. The master, allowed f portage

Goods

lasts barley
 lasts wheat
 d. wt. glue
 d. sheep leather tawed
 d. horse hair
 lasts hempseed

last wheat

last hempseed

lasts barley

last barley

lasts wheat
 lasts barley

lasts barley

last barley

lasts barley
 lasts wheat
 d. wt. glue

last barley

<i>Date</i>		<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
19	20 May	Seaventure, Boston	60	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., In
20	24 Nov.	John, Boston	26	Joseph Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe In
21	22 Dec.	Hopewell, Boston	26	John Thorpe, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Amplef & Thon Tooly, In

Goods

asts barley
sts wheat
d. horse hair
d. sheep leather tawed

asts hempseed
d. wt. horse hair

asts hempseed
sts linseed
d. wt. glue

CHRISTMAS 1629—CHRISTMAS 1630

E190/395/9 Collector. Fair condition, part damaged.

395/8 Comptroller. Bad condition. It is impossible to collate the whole text.

NOTES

1. One ton of French wine pays £1 for impost: but in other entries the rate is £2 the ton, which is correct. This entry is the result of reading 1 for 2 (an easy error with 17th-century Arabic numerals) or of calculating the duty on the 2 hogsheads that were allowed instead of on the one ton that was charged. The mistake is found in both books.

4. This entry reads in full (it is identical in both books) as follows: 'The Cat of Bremen brought into this port the third day of November last for Charles Kellowe Briton one hundred and four score pounds of Bermodos tobacco . . . Subsidy, £2 5 0'. The merchant is therefore paying poundage at 3d. the pound weight on a cargo of tobacco imported four months earlier.

13. Paulson: thus collector. Comptroller, Peterson. But both books have Paulson in 6.

Wine. In these books for the first time (except for a single entry in 1617) the duty on wine is entered. English merchants pay at the rate of £2 the ton, alien merchants at the rate of £2 3 0 the ton. The rate in 1617 was £2 5 0 the ton for an alien, comprising subsidy, impost and butlerage. The present duties are called impost, but clearly include the subsidy; they do not include butlerage. Wine duties are not again entered until 1639, although there are books for 1633 and 1634.

Signatures. Collector: 'Tho. Haughton. Tho. Askham. Customs.' Comptroller: 'And. Baron, Comptr.'

The collector's book is in a new hand, which is very like that of Thomas Askham's signature.

The comptroller's book shows an interesting mistake rectified. The first half page of entries outward is boldly cancelled, and the reason given in a note as follows: 'These four entries last above written that is to say the Belief, the John, the Belief, and the John are mistaken and are written in the last year's book, and those entries outwards which belong to this year are written on the other side of this leaf'. Then follow entries outwards as in the collector's book.

The first two entries of the collector's book 395/9

Boston		Intra			Imp'.
The first daye of February 1629					
The Violet of Boston 70 tonns					
Edward Mould ind master from					
Burdeux Leonard Cammock ind					
merchant					
Nineteene tonns three hoggesheads					
and one teirce of Gascoigne					
wynes					
One tonn of wyne vinegar	Imp	39	16	8	
More for Peter Vanderlure alien	sub		2	4	2 4
Twenty and eight tonns of Gas-					
coigne wyne					
Five hoggesheads of vinegar	imp	60	4	0	
	sub		2	11	2 11
	cust		0	9	0 9
One punchion of prunes containing					
sixe hundred weight	sub		3	0	1 6
	cust			9	4½
John Cammoeke ind sixteene tonns					
and 2 hheads of Gascoigne wines					
One tonne of vinegar	Imp	33	0	0	
The master had one tonn and two	sub		2	4	2 4
hoggesheads French wine whereof					
two hheads were allowed him p'					
portage		1	0	0	
The sixt daye of February					
The John of Boston 30 tonns Joseph					
Adams ind master from Rotterdam					
Thomas Lawe ind merchant					
Sixe tonns of Gascoine wyne	Imp	12	0	0	
Two tonns of vinegar	sub		4	8	4 8
Eight hundred weight of unwrought					
flaxe	sub		6	0	
One hundred and an halfe of frying					
panns	sub		1	6	1 6
Five hundred weight of iron potts	sub		5	0	
Two hundred weight of raisins sol	sub		2	0	2 0
Tenn hundred weight of prunes	sub		5	0	2 6
One hundred weight of figgs	sub		1	0	1 0
One hundred of Norway deales	sub		5	0	
One hundred weight of candleweek	sub			8	8
The master had one hhd of French					
wyne	sub		10	0	

More one punchion of prunes containing iiij C' weight

sub

Intra

Imp`.

2 0

1 0

He had more three dozen of greene chares and one litle basket with earthen jugs allowed him p' portage

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1630					
1 1 Feb.	Violet, Boston	70	Edward Mould, Ind.	Bordeaux	Leonard Cammock, Ind. Peter Vanderlure, Al. John Cammock Ind. The master, Ind.
2 6 Feb.	John, Boston	30	Joseph Adams. Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, Ind. The master. Ind
3 22 Feb.	Hopewell, Boston	26	Thomas Lallam. Ind.	Rotterdam	allowed for portage Thomas Tooly & John Ampleford, Ind

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>		<i>Custom</i>		<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	
19 tons, 3 hhds.. 1 tierce Gascon wine					39	16	8
1 ton wine vinegar		2 4				2	4
28 tons Gascon wine					60	4	0
5 hhds. vinegar		2 11		9	{	2	11
							9
1 puncheon prunes cont. 6 hd. wt.		3 0		9		1	6
							4½
16 tons and 2 hhds. Gascon wine					33	0	0
1 ton vinegar		2 4				2	4
1 ton and 2 hhds. French wine whereof 2 hhds. were allowed for portage						1	0 0½
6 tons Gascon wine					12	0	0
2 tons vinegar		4 8				4	8
8 hd. wt. unwrought flax		6 0					
1½ hd. frying pans		1 6				1	6
5 hd. wt. iron pots		5 0					
2 hd. wt. raisins sol		2 0				2	0
10 hd. wt. prunes		5 0				2	6
1 hd. wt. figs		1 0				1	0
1 hd. Norway deals		5 0					
1 hd. wt. candle wick		8					8
1 hhd. French wine						10	0
1 puncheon prunes cont. 4 hd. wt.		2 0				1	0
3 dozen green chairs							
1 little basket with earthen jugs							
2 tons French wine						4	0 0
2 hd. Norway deals	{						
1 hd. clapboard		10 9					
.... hops cont. 5 hd. wt.		5 0				2	6
.... hd. wt. unwrought flax		2 3					
½ last great bond tar		6 8					
2 hd. cast uncovered stone jugs						
.... small drinking glasses. £3 12						
.... green chairs						

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
4 27 Mar.	Cat, Bremen	+ —	—	—	Charles Kellowe, Brit.
5 15 May	Robert, London	70	Richard Dale, Ind.	Norway	William Goff, Ind. The master and Co., allowed for portage
6 3 Jul.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
7 9 Jul.	Mary, Boston	[100]	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Norway	William Goff, Ind.
8 9 Jul.	Elizabeth, Dundee	—	Henry Johnson, Brit.	Norway	William Goff, Ind. The master, allowed for portage
9 16 Jul.	James, St. Andrews	—	James Ferrett, Brit.	Norway	Isabel Foxley, Ind. The master and Co., allowed for portage
10 4 Aug.	Friendship, Boston	[120]	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Norway	William Cony, Ind. The master, allowed for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>		<i>Custom</i>		<i>Impost</i>
	£	s. d.	£	s. d.	
80 lbs. Bermudas tobacco brought into this port the third day of November last	2	5 0			
8 hd. Norway deals	4	10 0			
last tar					
0 deals					
2 hd. Norway deals	3	0 0	15	0	
hd. small fir poles		4 0	1	0	
hd. small fir joists		1 6		4½	
5 hd. Norway deals	3	15 0			
hd. small fir poles		2 0			
hd. seven-ell joists		3 0			
barrels great bond tar		1 8			
hd. hazel hoops		....		
hd. Norway deals	10	0			
barrels tar					
7 hd. Norway deals	6	15 0			
80 deals					
barrels tar					
20 hd. Norway deals	5	0 0			
hd. small fir spars		4 0			
hd. boom spars		5 0			
hd. fir joists		3 0			
5 small masts					

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
11	11 Aug.	Elizabeth, Kinghorn	—	Henry Shancks. Brit.	Scotland	The master, Brit. allowed for portage William Balfour, Brit.
12	1 Sep.	Michael, Harlingen	—	Peter Martyn, Al.	Norway	William Goff, Ind.
13	3 Sep.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	[30]	Joseph Paulson [†] . Al.	Norway	The master, Al. allowed for portage
14	7 Sep.	Mary. Boston	100	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Norway	William Goff, Ind
15	9 Dec.	Belief, Veere	[30]	Cornelius Lyneson, Al.	*Veere	The master, Al. The Company, allowed for portage

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1630					
16	5 Jan.	Hopewell, Boston	26	Thomas Lallam. Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford, Inc
						The master, allowed for portage
17	27 Dec.	John, Boston	30	Joseph Adams. Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Thomas Tooly, Inc
						Francis Vaughan, Inc
18	23 Dec.	Belief, Veere	[30]	Cornelius Lyneson, Al.	Veere	The master, A

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
lasts hempseed and linseed	4 10 0		
thou. wt. glue	8 4		
hd. long horse hair	5 0		
chaldron sea coal			
lasts hempseed and linseed	4 10 0		
nd. wt. long horse hair	10 0		
ertain remnants of kerseys and bays cont. 84 lbs.	14 0		
lasts linseed	4 0 0	1 0 0	
lasts hempseed	4 0 0	1 0 0	

CHRISTMAS 1632—CHRISTMAS 1633

E190/395/13 Collector Fair condition

395/11 Comptroller. Good condition.

395/12 Searcher. Fair condition.

NOTES TO THE TEXT

1. From Emden : thus collector. Comptroller, searcher, 'from thence'.

3. Merchants. Thus comptroller and apparently collector (but collector is somewhat defaced here). Searcher has the merchants in another order, starting with Edmund Jackson.

$\frac{1}{2}$ ton Swedish iron : thus comptroller. Searcher, one thousand weight.

Edmund Jackson's starch : thus comptroller. Searcher has an entry for 9 hd. wt. followed immediately by a post entry—'post entry more in the same casks 3 hd. wt.'

7. 'Beside prisage' : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, 'with butlerage'.

10. 25 May : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, 26 May. Post entry : searcher differs from collector, comptroller. The latter give 2 hd. wt. kettles and $6\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. starch as a single post entry without naming the merchant. Searcher has two post entries : the kettles anonymously, and the starch for Tooty and Turpin. He has, however, 6 instead of $6\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. starch.

11. One hd. deals : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, 4 hd.

12. 140 tons : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, 120 tons. William Green and William Foxley : thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, Green 'et alii'.

14. Fredrikstad : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, Norway. Spars : thus comptroller, searcher. Collector, poles.

15. $2\frac{1}{2}$ hd. rough flax : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, 20 stone.

17. Alien : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher (incorrectly), indigena.

From thence : thus collector. Comptroller, searcher, from Norway.

11 s. 3 d. : thus comptroller. Collector (incorrectly), 11 s. 6 d.

19. 70 tons : thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, omit tonnage.

10 hogsheads : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, $2\frac{1}{2}$ tons. (There are other instances in this year, not worth noting ; wine was measured at will, and without ambiguity, in tons and hogsheads or in tons and fractions of a ton or in hogsheads alone ; 4 hogsheads made a ton.)

20. From thence : thus comptroller. Collector, searcher, from Norway.

21. Post entry for William Foxley and William Cony : thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, ' Mr ' Foxley and ' Mr ' Cony.

22. Collector, comptroller, ' Thomas Lawe, Thomas Tooly et alii '. Searcher, ' Edmund Jackson, Thomas Lawe et alii '.

Post entry for Edmund Jackson : thus collector. Comptroller, post entry without naming the merchant. Searcher, no post entry, but 6 instead of 5 tons for Edmund Jackson above.

23. ' John Ampleford et alii ' : thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, ' John Ampleford '.

Lawe, Tooly and Jackson : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, Jackson only.

Starch, thus collector, comptroller. Searcher has instead $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. white refined sugar, *not* allowed for portage.

Post entry : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, no post entry, but includes these items in the goods of Lawe, Tooly and Jackson above.

Pepper, 10 dozen lb. : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, 12 dozen lb.

24. ' With the prisage wine ' : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher omits.

25. 34 tons : thus searcher. Collector, ? Comptroller, 36 tons. In 21 above all books had 34.

32 tons with the butlerage : thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, 30 tons ' nett '.

26. Thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, omit tonnage.

Entry dated 7 Jan, next above 27. This entry is found in almost identical words in collector and comptroller. Searcher omits it, but includes the goods in 27, giving 640 instead of 520 firkins of butter.

27. In this and all subsequent entries of butter the searcher has it ' by licence '. Comptroller never has it by licence. Collector mentions a licence only in 28 below.

The master's shipment is found in searcher only.

28. Butter ' by licence of Thomas Lawe and Thomas Tooly deputies of the chief patentee ' : thus collector. Comptroller omits. Searcher, simply ' by licence '.

Coal. In this and all subsequent entries of coal the comptroller's reading is given. He has it either as Sunderland or as Newcastle

coal. The collector sometimes (where appropriate) has it as Sunderland or Newcastle coal, but more often simply as 'sea' coal. The searcher only once (33, Sunderland) uses these categories; otherwise he has simply 'coal'; but he always adds 'Newcastle measure'.

30. 26 tons: thus collector, comptroller. Searcher 24 tons. 'Edmund Jackson, Thomas Lawe et alii': thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, 'Edmund Jackson et alii'.

John Portivall of Lynn: thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, omit the merchant.

33. The master's entry: thus comptroller, searcher. Collector omits it.

34. Post entry: thus collector, comptroller. Searcher omits it, having 12 instead of 8 chaldrons above.

35. 34 tons: thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, 37 tons. See note 25 above.

36. Collector, comptroller, 'Edmund Jackson et alii'. Searcher, 'Thomas Tooly et alii'.

38. Lawe, Jackson and Tooly: thus searcher. Collector, comptroller, Lawe, Jackson 'et alii'.

39. George Slee's entry. (Collector, comptroller, omit the merchant; Slee occurs in searcher only. On the other hand searcher omits the phrase beginning 'which was allowed'; this occurs only in collector, comptroller.

41. Rapeseed and linseed: thus collector, comptroller. Searcher, rapeseed and hempseed.

COLLATION

This is the only year after 1605 for which three books survive and for which a thorough collation can be made.

Collation reveals many discrepancies which amount, however, to very little. Contradictory readings are few, and the errors which they imply are slight. The main impression is of remarkable agreement in substance.

Collector and comptroller agree with each other far more closely than either agrees with searcher. We may reasonably infer that collector and comptroller derive from a single source which is not identical in form (though almost so in substance) with the source used for the searcher's book. There is nothing to indicate that collector and comptroller were copied one from the other, rather than independently from a common source.

FURTHER NOTES

Signatures. Collector: 'Tho. Haughton, Peter Vanderlure, Cust.' Comptroller, at the foot of the first page: 'And. Baron,

Comptr.' : subsequently ' Geo. Slee, Compt '. (The normal practice in signed books was to sign every page.) Searcher : ' Geo. Trigge, Scruta '.

Hands. The collector's book is in the same hand as Peter Vanderlure's signature. The hand of the comptroller's book changes with the change of signature.

The searcher's book has the following note on the front cover : ' Liberat ' . . . juram Georgii Trigge Scrutator ultimo die Martii anno x^{mo} . . . Caroli coram me James Bagitt.'

The searcher overran his book by one entry, which he wrote on a piece of paper inserted at the end. This is the only example in the present series of a practice common after 1660, when, instead of being issued with bigger books, the officers made do with supplementary pages.

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>		<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1633						
1	31 Jan.	Unicorn, Emden	50	John Harmens. Al.	Emden†	Lucas Jacobs, A
2	18 Mar.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	Norway	The master, A
3	26 Mar.	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile. Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas† Tooly, Inc
						Thomas Lawe Inc
						William Turp Inc

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
lasts barley	2	10	0	12	6			
lasts rye		10	0	2	6			
hou. Norway deals	2	10	0	12	6			
hd. small fir balks		6	0	1	6			
hd. small fir spars		4	0	1	0			
lasts rye	1	10	0					
butts sack								
on French wine								
hds. vinegar		1	2				1	2
dozen green chairs		2	0					
hou. wt. rough flax		7	6					
ast great bond pitch	}	7	4					
asts small bond tar								
dozen iron pots		6	0					
tain parcels of iron wares, £3		3	0					
hd. wt. iron spikes, value half a barrel		2	0					
hd. cast uncovered pots		3	9					
hd. wt. short horse hair		6	0					
hd. wt. candle wick			4					4
on Swedish iron†		3	6					
hest and a barrel with earthen dishes, £2		2	0					
hd. aquavita in runlets		2	0					
opnets figs		1	0				1	0
Holland wagon, £4		4	0					
hd. wt. frying pans		3	0				3	0
lasts Danzig rye	1	5	0					
ons French wine								
ons vinegar		4	8				4	8
hd. wt. candle wick			4					4
hou. wt. rough flax		7	6					
lbs. pepper		4	2				4	2
topnets figs		2	0				2	0
asts rye		5	0					
hd. wt. undressed flax		3	0					
hd. wt. starch		1	0				6	8
hd. wheelbarrows, £20	1	0	0					

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					John Ampleford, Inc
					Edmund Jackson, Inc
4 15 Apr.	Violet, Boston	70	Edward Mould, Ind.	Norway	William Green Inc
5 15 Apr.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Vander- lure, Al
					William Cony, Inc
					The master, Inc
					allowed for portage
6 24 Apr.	William, Scarborough	35	Thomas Addison, Ind.	Scotland	William Green Inc
7 30 Apr.	Samuel, Boston	70	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Foxley, Inc
					The master, Inc

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
lasts rye		8	9					
hd. wt. rough flax		3	9					
hd. wt. starch		1	0				6	8
hd. wt. candle wick	}	1	2					4
hd. wt. rice								
2 hd. wt. starch in 2 hhds. and 7 barrels†	12	0					4	0 0
hd. wt. prunes in 2 hhds.	4	0					2	0
barrels galls cont. 2 hd. wt.	3	4					2	0
hd. wt. rice in 8 barrels and 1 kilderkin	6	8						
hd. aquavita in runlets	4	0						
runlet aniseed water, value 20s.	1	0						
3 lbs. pepper	4	0					4	0
hd. Norway deals	4	5	0					
5 tons French wine							7	0
tons vinegar	7	0		1	9		1	9
tons French wine								
ton vinegar	2	4					2	4
tons French wine								
hd. wt. prunes	5	0					2	6
hhds. vinegar	1	2					1	2
ton wine								
hd. wt. rosin								
5 weys white salt	1	14	8					
3 tons French wine beside prisage†								
tons vinegar		3	6				3	6
puncheons prunes cont. 10 thou. wt.	2	10	0				1	5 0
cakes rosin cont. 4 thou. wt.		10	0					
hhds. wine whereof 1 ton allowed free								

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
8 2 May	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	26	Robert Meeke, Brit.	Scotland	John Fargison, Brit
					The master, allowed free.
9 3 May	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	Norway	The master, A
10 25 May†	Abigail, Boston	26	Nicholas Jackson, Ind.	Amsterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind.
					Thomas Tooly and William Turpin, Ind.
11 31 May	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Norway	Thomas Lawe Ind.
					allowed the master
12 1 Jun.	Endeavour, London	140‡	John Prisman, Ind.	Norway	William Green and William Foxley, Ind.
					The master
13 4 Jun.	Prosperous, Boston	70	Thomas Spalding, Ind.	Norway	William Green, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
0 weys white salt	1 6 8		
hd. green lings	16 8		
hd. ells twill and ticking	15 0		
hd. ells twill and ticking			
1 hd. Norway deals	2 15 0	13 9	
hd. small fir balks	4 0	1 0	
hd. small fir spars	2 0	6	
lasts rye	1 0 0		
0 bags hops cont. 25 hd. wt.	1 5 0		12 6
hd. wt. rough flax	3 9		
hd. wt. brass kettles	3 0		3 0
ost entry : 2 hd. wt. brass kettles	6 0		6 0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. starch	6 6		2 3 4
3 hd. Norway deals	5 15 0		
hd. great balks	6 0		
hd. middle balks	2 6		
hd. small balks	8 0		
hd. deals ⁺			
thou. deals	10 0 0		
0 small masts	6 8		
hd. deals	15 0		
ost entry : 2 hd. deals	10 0		
0 hd. Norway deals, whereof 1 hd. allowed the master for portage	4 15 0		

<i>Date</i>		<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
14	13 Jun.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph. Paulson, Al.	Fredrikstad†	The master. Al
15	21 Jun.	Delight, Scarborough	50	William Neffield, Ind.	Danzig	William Green, Ind The master, allowed
16	12 Jul.	Violet, Boston	70	John Revell, Ind.	Amsterdam	John Ampleford and William Turpin, Ind
17	24 Jul.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	*Fredrikstad†	The master, Al
18	26 Jul.	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Norway	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind
19	26 Jul.	Samuel, Boston	70†	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Amsterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind
20	13 Aug.	Hawk, Fredrikstad	30	Erick Barnes, Al.	*Fredrikstad†	John Ellis & Co., Ind
21	3 Sep.	Suzan, Boston	34	Simon Sibsey, Ind.	Rotterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al. William Foxley Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>	
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	s.	d.
hd. deals	2	15	0	13	9			
hd. small spars [‡]		3	0		9			
hd. small balks		3	0		9			
lasts rye	2	15	0					
last great bond pitch		3	4					
lasts rye								
hd. [‡] rough flax								
hd. clapboard								
lasts rye	3	15	0					
hd. wt. rough flax		1	6					
hd. deals	2	5	0	11	3 [‡]			
hd. small balks		8	0	2	0			
hd. small poles		4	0	1	0			
hd. Norway deals	8	15	0					
hd. small poles		5	0					
lasts rye	3	10	0					
hhds. [‡] vinegar		5	10				5	10
tons French wine								
bag fat madder cont. 4 hd. wt.		3	4				1	8
hd. wt. candle wick		2	8				2	8
hd. Norway deals	2	15	0					
tons French wine								
on vinegar	1	2		3 ¹ / ₂			1	2
lasts rye	6	3		1	6 ³ / ₄			3 ¹ / ₂
tons wine								
hd. vinegar		7						7
lasts rye	6	3						

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					William Cony, Inc
					William Foxle and William Cony, ‡ Inc
22 18 Sep.	Rejoice, Boston	30	George Coppin. Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, Thomas Tooly Edmund Jackson, ‡ Inc
					Edmund Jackson, Ind
					The master, Ind
					Edmund Jackson, ‡ Ind
23 31 Oct.	Rejoice, Boston	30	George Coppin. Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford & Co., ‡ Ind
					William Turpin, Ind

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
tons wine			
hhd. vinegar	7		7
lasts rye	6 3		
st entry : 1½ tons wine			
ons and 1 hhd. vinegar	5 3		5 3
lasts rye	1 17 6		
d. wt. undressed flax	6 0		
d. wt. candle wick	5 4		5 4
lozen iron pots	3 0		
hd. wt. frying pans	1 6		1 6
d. wt. short horse hair	2 0		
hest earthen dishes, value 20s.	1 0		
hd. wt. iron rods to make nails withall	1 8		
o cast uncovered pots	1 10½		
d. wt. white starch	2 0		13 4
ons French wine			
boysheads wine whereof one allowed for ortage			
st entry : 1 ton French wine			
tons French wine			
hds. vinegar	1 2		1 2
d. wt. rough flax	1 6		
asts rye	7 6		
d. wt. refined sugar	1 8		6 6
lasts rye	6 3		
d. wt. candle wick	8		8
d. wt. rough flax	3 9		
on and 3 hds. French wine			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					Thomas Law Thomas To and Edmur Jackson, ‡ In
					The master, In
24 28 Nov.	Seagreen, Lynn	20	John Seagon, Ind.	Calais	Edmund Jackson, In
					The master, allowed for portage
25 11 Dec.	Suzan, Boston	34 ‡	Simon Sibsey, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Foxle In
					The master, allowed for portage
26 12 Dec.	Rose Anne, Boston	50 ‡	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Bordeaux	Peter Van- derlure, A William Cony, In

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
sts rye	17 6		
tons French wine			
hd. wt. rough flax	9 9		
hd. wt. candle wick	3 0		3 0
dozen iron pots	7 6		
hd. wt. frying pans	2 6		2 6
hd. wt. white starch	1 0		6 8
cutt Spanish wine			
hd. refined sugar	5 0		19 6
hd. wt. brass kettles	1 6		1 6
hd. wt. rice	4 2		
nds. French wine whereof one allowed or portage and 2 hd. wt. starch [‡]			
t entry [‡] : 3½ hd. wt. refined sugar	11 8		2 5 6
dozen [‡] lbs. pepper	10 0		10 0
east uncovered pots	7½		
pipes Canary wine			
ons French wine with the prisage wine [‡]			
ns vinegar	7 0		7 0
ons cider at £4 the ton	6 0		
dozen lbs. black and brown Bruges thread	7 6		7 6
kegs molasses cont. 1 hhd.	2 6		
hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		6 6
nd. French wine			
ons French wine with the butlerage [‡]			
ns vinegar	5 10		5 10
erces wine			
ons French wine			
ns vinegar	9 4	2 4	{ 9 4 2 4
ns French wine			
n vinegar	2 4		2 4

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					The master, allowed for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
nds. wine			
d. wt. prunes			
d. wt. rosin			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1633 7 Jan.	see 27 below†				Thomas Law and Thom Tooly, L
27 14 Jan.	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Law and Thom Tooly, L
					The master†, L
28 14 Jan.	Belief, Veere	30	Cornelius Lyneson, Al.	Veere	The master, A
29 5 Mar.	Suzan, Boston	30	Simon Sibsey, Ind.	Dunkirk	Edmund Jackson & Co., Ir
30 3 Apr.	Abigail, Boston	26‡	Nicholas Jackson, Ind.	Hamburg	Edmund Jackson, Thomas Le & Co.‡, [L
					John Portivall o Lynn‡, Ir
31 16 Apr.	Delight, Scarborough	50	William Neffield, Ind.	Danzig	William Gree Ir
32 18 May	Margaret, Kirkcaldy	26	Robert Meeke, Brit.	Scotland	John Fargison, Bri

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
5 firkins butter 'which heretofore was taken out of the Unity of Boston by the officers of Yarmouth and is now to be shipped over in the Friendship'	3 15 0		
chaldrons Newcastle coal	8 0		4 0
lasts hempseed and linseed	6 0 0		
100. oil cakes	2 0		
barrels goose wings, £2	2 0		
100 lb. wt. long horse hair	2 0		
100 lb. wt. glue	8 4		
5 firkins butter†	16 5 0		
5 firkins butter of Mr. Tirwhitt			
lasts hempseed	5 0 0	1 5 0	
5 firkins butter† by licence of Thomas Lawe and Thomas Tooley deputies to the chief patentee	17 6	4 4½	
chaldrons Sunderland coal†	1 4	4	{ 13 4 3 4
lasts hempseed	5 0 0		
last linseed	5 0		
chaldrons Sunderland coal	1 4		13 4
lasts linseed	1 5 0		
5 firkins butter	4 1 3		
100 lb. lead	4 0		10 0
lasts decayed bark 'which came from Lynn the duties there being paid and sent to this port to be shipped'			
100. sheep leather tawed	3 15 0		
100. lambskins morkins	5 0		
100 bundles lambskins morkins cont. 5 thou.	1 5 0		
1. sheep skins tawed	7 6		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
33 6 Jun.	Violet, Boston	70	John Revell, Ind.	Amsterdam	John Ampleford and William Turpin, Ind. allowed the master [†]
34 18 Jun.	Samuel, Boston	70	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Amsterdam	Edmund Jackson and Thomas Lawe, Ind.
35 10 Aug.	Suzan, Boston	34 [†]	Simon Sibsey, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Foxley, Ind.
36 23 Aug.	Rejoice, Boston	30	George Coppin, Ind.	Rotterdam	Edmund Jackson, Thomas Tooley [& Co.?] [†] , Ind. The master, Ind.
37 11 Sep.	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Bordeaux	John Ampleford & Co., Ind.
38 28 Sep.	Rejoice, Boston	30	George Coppin, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe Edmund Jackson & Thomas Tooley [†] , Ind.
39 1 Oct.	Rejoice, Boston	30	George Coppin, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ample- ford, William Turpin & Co. Ind. George Sleepe [†]

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
6 chaldron Sunderland coal	10 0		5 0 0
lasts linseed	1 0 0		
hd. wt. glue	6 8		
hd. long horse hair	5 0		
hd. lambskins			
hd. cony skins			
pieces raisins	2 0 0		
chaldrons Newcastle coal	5 4		2 13 4
ost entry : 4 chaldrons more [‡]	2 8		1 5 4
chaldrons Newcastle coal	4 8		2 6 8
0 firkins butter	10 0 0		
last rapeseed	5 0		
chaldrons Newcastle coal	5 4		2 13 4
hd. wt. glue	6 8		
hd. wt. long horse hair	1 0		
firkins butter whereof five allowed for portage	6 3		
chaldrons Newcastle coal	16 8		8 6 8
firkins butter	2 16 3		
9 firkins butter	6 10 7½		
1 firkins butter	5 19 4½		
nd. wt. glue	1 8		
qrs. rapeseed	6 0		
Suffolk short cloths allowed by warrant under the hands of Sir Abraham Dawes and Mr. John Harrison			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
40 24 Oct.	Seagreen, Lynn	20	John Seagon, Ind.	Calais	Edmund Jackson, In
					allowed the master
41 14 Nov.	Unity, Boston	20	Joseph Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & John Am ford, In
42 17 Dec.	Rejoice, Boston	30	George Coppin, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe Thomas To & Co., In
					The master, In

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.		
firkins butter	2 16 3		
asts linseed	2 0 0		
ast rapeseed	10 0		
hou. 2 hd. wt. glue	18 4		
hd. wt. mustard seed	5 0		
ast linseed			
asts rapeseed and linseed†	4 0 0		
0 firkins butter	17 3 9		
asts rapeseed	2 0 0		
hd. wt. glue	8 4		
hd. wt. long horse hair	2 0		
firkins butter whereof five allowed for portage	3 1½		

CHRISTMAS 1633—CHRISTMAS 1634

E190/396/1 Comptroller. Good condition, but damaged in a few places.

NOTES

8. Cider eager: i.e. bitter cider; cf. vinegar.

21. Custom. 12 s. 9 d.: an error. The correct sum is 13 s. 9 d.

27. 28. These entries fortunately show that there were two ships called the Grey Falcon. 30 tons.

Signature: 'George Slee, Comptr.'

The front cover bears a mutilated note which may be read as follows: 'Ex manu' et saer . . . Georgius Slee Comptrawll . . . ibidem [i.e. of Boston] xx . . .^o . . . anno undecimo . . . Caroli coram me. James Bagitt'.

The first page of the comptroller's book, 396/1

17 January 1633			
In the Unity of Boston 16 tons			
Joseph Adams ind master from Rotterdam—			
Thomas Lawe and John Ampleford ind marchants for			
v last of rye	sub	12 6	
one tonn and halfe of French wine,			
iiij. hlds of vineger	sub	2 4	2 4
xiiij C weight of rough flaxe	sub	10 6	
ij C weight of candle weecke	sub	1 4	1 4
Post entry for ij hlds of wine			
20 January			
In the sea Cubb of Camphire 40 tonnes			
Daniell Sensen alien master and marchant from thence for			
xiiij butts of sacke			
More allowed him and his company			
one butt for portage			

.... February

In le Reioyce of Boston 30 tonns				
George Coppine ind master from Rotterdam—				
Thomas Tooly ind marchant for ij last and halfe of rye	sub	6	3	
j butt of sacke				
iiij dozen of iron potts	sub	3	0	
$\frac{1}{2}$ C weight of refyned suger	sub	1	8	6 6
j C weight of powder suger	sub	3	4	5 6
ij C weight and a halfe of white starch	sub	2	6	16 8
xij C weight of rough flaxe	sub	9	0	
ij C weight of iron rods	sub	1	4	
j C weight of ryce	sub		10	
More for William Turpin ind marchant				
ij C weight of starch	sub	2	0	13 4
vij C weight of rough flaxe	sub	5	3	
iiij C weight of ryce	sub	3	4	
ij last of rye	sub	5	0	
ij C weight of candle weeke	sub	1	4	1 4
j butt of sacke				
More for John Ampleford ind marchant				
one tonn and a halfe of French wine				
ij hhds of vinegar	sub	1	2	1 2
vij C weight of rough flaxe	sub	4	6	
ij last and a halfe of rye	sub	6	3	
More for Edmund Jackson ind marchant				
one last and a halfe of rye	sub	3	9	
iiij C weight of rough flaxe	sub	3	0	
ij C weight of ryce	sub	1	8	
ij C weight of starch	sub	2	0	13 4
j C weight of refyned suger	sub	3	4	13 0
ij C weight of pruans	sub	1	0	6
j C weight of candle weeke	sub		8	8
More for Thomas Lawe ind marchant				
ij last $\frac{1}{2}$ rye	sub	6	3	
iiij C weight of rough flaxe	sub	2	3	
iiij C weight of ryce	sub	3	4	
ij C weight of starch	sub	2	0	13 4

[Signed] George Slee Comptr.

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1634 1 17 Jan.	Unity, Boston	16	Joseph Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe and John Ampleford, Ind.
2 20 Jan.	Sea Cub, Veere	40	Daniel Sensen, Al.	*Veere	The master, A allowed for portage
3 . . Feb.	Rejoice, Boston	30	George Coppin, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooley, Ind. William Turpin, Ind. John Ampleford, Ind. Edmund Jackson, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
asts rye	12 6		
tons French wine			
hds. vinegar	2 4		2 4
hd. wt. rough flax	10 6		
hd. wt. candle wick	1 4		1 4
st entry : 2 hhds. wine			
butts sack			
butt			
asts rye	6 3		
butt sack			
dozen iron pots	3 0		
hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		6 6
hd. wt. powder sugar	3 4		5 6
hd. wt. white starch	2 6		16 8
hd. wt. rough flax	9 0		
hd. wt. iron rods	1 4		
hd. wt. rice	10		
hd. wt. starch	2 0		13 4
hd. wt. rough flax	5 3		
hd. wt. rice	3 4		
asts rye	5 0		
hd. wt. candle wick	1 4		1 4
butt sack			
tons French wine			
hds. vinegar	1 2		1 2
hd. wt. rough flax	4 6		
asts rye	6 3		
asts rye	3 9		
hd. wt. rough flax	3 0		
hd. wt. rice	1 8		
hd. wt. starch	2 0		13 4
hd. wt. refined sugar	3 4		13 0
hd. wt. prunes	1 0		6
hd. wt. candle wick	8		8

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					Thomas Law, Ind.
					John Ellis, Ind.
					The master, Ind.
					allowed for portage
4 21 Mar.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	*Fredrikstad	The master, Al.
5 21 Mar.	Elizabeth, Boston	90	William Burton, Ind.	Rotterdam	Edmund Jackson, Ind.
					Thomas Lawe, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
sts rye	6 3		
. wt. rough flax	2 3		
. wt. rice	3 4		
. wt. starch	2 0		13 4
tt sack			
ons French wine			
ds. vinegar	1 2		1 2
zen iron pots	3 0		
d. wt. battery	4 6		4 0
. wt rough flax	2 3		
. wt. iron rods	4 0		
zen iron pots	2 0		
tt sack			
d. vinegar	7		7
rrrels soap			
entry : 1 ton French wine			
ou. deals	2 10 0	12 6	
. small balks	4 0	1 0	
. small poles	4 0	1 0	
ts rye	12 6		
. wt. mull madder	10		
. wt. rice	2 6		
sts rye	6 3		[page torn]
ons French wine			„
n vinegar	2 4		„
tt sack			„
d. wt. rough flax	9 0		„
zen iron pots	3 0		„
. wt. nail rods	3 4		„
g hops cont. 2 hd. wt.	2 0		„
. wt. rice	4 2		„
d. wt. candle wick	1 0		„

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					Thomas Took Ind
					William Turp Ind
					John Ampleford, Ind
6 24 Mar.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Erick Barnes, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
7 4 Apr.	Suzan, Boston	[37]	Simon Sibsey, Ind.	Rotterdam	Peter Vanderlure Al. William Cony Ind William Tayl Ind

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
asts rye	7 6		[page torn]
ons French wine			"
utts sack			"
hds. vinegar	1 2		"
hd. wt. rough flax	7 6		"
lozen iron pots	4 0		"
hd. wt. iron rods to make nails withall	5 4		
hests earthen dishes, £3	3 0		
hd. wt. mull madder	10		
hd. cast uncovered pots	2 6		
hd. wt. hops	4 0		2 0
hd. wt. starch	1 0		16 8
asts rye	12 6		
hd. wt. candle wick	1 4		1 4
hd. wt. rough flax	5 3		
hd. wt. hops	2 0		1 0
hd. wt. rice	1 8		
hd. wt. white starch	1 0		16 8
asts rye	12 6		
hd. wt. candle wick	2 0		2 0
hd. wt. rice	2 6		
hd. wt. rough flax	2 3		
d. deals	2 0 0	10 0	
d. small balks	8 0	2 0	
ons French wine			
ons and 1 pipe Spanish wine			
utts sack			
tons French wine			
on vinegar	1 2		1 2
ags hops cont. 5 hd. wt.	5 0		2 6
utts sack			
on French wine			
hd. wt. candle wick	8		8

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
8 22 Apr.	Seagreen, Lynn	25	John Seagon, Ind.	Calais	The master, allowed for portage Edmund Jackson, In
9 28 Apr.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Bordeaux	John Tonge, Inc The master Peter Vanderlun Al. William Cony Inc allowed the master the master, A
10 5 May	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	36	Joseph Paulson, Al.	*Fredrikstad	
11 6 Jun.	Butt, Hamburg	60	Hugh Nonings, Al.	*Hamburg	John Greenewell Inc

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
l. cast uncovered pots									
ons French wine									
utts sack									
ds. cider eager ⁺	6	0							
gsheads vinegar	3	6					3	6	
ns empty cask, value 30s.	1	6							
ozen lbs. black and brown Bruges thread	7	6					7	6	
l. ells Holland	6	8					6	8	
mall bags hops cont. 3 hd. wt.	3	0					1	6	
rkins soap	15	0							
n French wine									
entry : 1 butt sack									
ons wine									
ons vinegar	8	2		2	0½		{	8	2
								2	0½
as wine									
a vinegar	2	4						2	4
n wine									
ou. wt. prunes									
ou. deals	2	10	0	12	6				
. small balks	4	0		1	0				
. small poles	4	0		1	0				
sts rye	3	15	0						

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
12 7 Jun.	Seaventure, Boston	70	John Thorpe, Ind.	Amsterdam	Edmund Jackson, I John Ampleford Ind. William Turpin, Ind. Thomas To Ind. Thomas Lav Ind. allowed the master
13 16 Jun.	Seagreen, Lynn	25	John Seagon, Ind.	Amsterdam	Edmund Jackson, I William Turpin, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
d. wt. rough flax	1 6		
d. wt. candle wick	1 4		1 4
d. wt. white starch	3 0		2 10 0
on French wine			
d. wt. rice	3 4		
d. wt. prunes	3 0		1 6
d. wt. green copperas	3 6		
arrels of brown of Spain cont. 5 hd. wt.	1 8		
d. wt. rough flax	3 0		
d. wt. rice	2 6		
d. wt. white starch	1 0		16 8
on French wine			
d. wt. rough flax	2 3		
d. wt. rice	1 8		
on French wine			
d. wt. rough flax	2 3		
d. wt. rice	10		
d. wt. rough flax	9		
ad. wt. white starch	1 3		1
d. wt. rice	1 8		[page torn]
on French wine			„
nd. French wine			„
t entry : 3½ tons French wine			„
d. wt. green copperas	(6)		„
d. wt. candle wick	(8)		„
d. wt. white starch	2 0		„
sts rye	5 0		„
arrels yellow ochre	. . . .		„
ad. wt. fustick wood	. . . .		„
arrels rice cont. 2 hd. wt.	1 (8)		„
ons and 3 hhds. French wine			„
d. wt. battery	15 0		„
asts rye	11 (3)		„
d. wt. frying pans	(6)		6
d. wt. white starch	1 0		16 8

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					Thomas Lawe Inc
					allowed the master
14 17 Jun.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	36	Joseph Paulson, Al.	Fredrikstad	The master, J.
15 25 Jun.	Delight, Scarborough	50	William Neffield, Ind.	Danzig	William Green, Ind
					Nicholas Pennifathe [Inc
					allowed the master
16 30 Jun.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Erick Barnes, Al.	*Fredrikstad	Thomas Lawe Inc
17 10 Jul.	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Danzig	Thomas Lawe Inc
18 18 Jul.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	Norway	Thomas Lawe Inc

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
lasts rye	6 3		
barrels green copperas cont. 2 hd. wt.	1 0		
dozen iron pots	3 0		
barrel prunes cont. 1 hd. wt.	6		3
dozen iron pots			
hd. deals	2 10 0	12 6	
hd. small balks	4 0	1 0	
hd. small poles	4 0	1 0	
lasts Danzig rye	1 17 6		
lasts rye	12 6		
ast rye			
hd. clapboard			
hd. deals	2 15 0		
hd. small balks	4 0		
lasts rye	7 10 0		
ast great bond pitch	3 4		
ast small bond pitch	2 0		
lasts hemp	18 0		
hd. clapboard	1 6		
hd. deals	2 10 0		
hd. small balks	2 0		
hd. small poles	4 0		
hou. hazel hoops	8		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
19 29 Jul.	Hope for Grace, Burntisland in Scotland	30	James Roidie, Brit.	*Burnt- island	The master, Bri John Fargison, Bri Robert Meake Bri allowed the company
20 12 Aug.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Erick Barnes, Al.	*Fredrikstad	The master, Al.
21 26 Aug.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	*Fredrikstad	The master, Al.
22 26 Aug.	Gabriel, Christiana	50	Andrew Bentson, Al.	*Christiana	The master, Al.
23 27 Aug.	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Norway	Thomas Lawe Ind The master, allowed for portage
24 27 Aug.	Samuel, Boston	70	John Thorpe, Ind.	Uddevalla in Nor- way	William Green, Ind The master, allowed for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
4 weys white salt	1 12 0		
hd. ells twill, ticking and linen cloth	18 0		
hd. ells twill, ticking and linen cloth	12 0		
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. ells twill, ticking and linen cloth			
0 hd. deals	2 10 0	12 6	
hd. small balks	6 0	1 6	
1 hd. deals	2 15 0	12 9 $\frac{1}{2}$	
hd. small balks	6 0	1 6	
5. hd. deals	6 5 0	1 11 3	
lasts small bond tar	4 0	1 0	
2 hd. deals	5 10 0		
hd. boom spars	3 4		
hd. small balks	8 0		
hd. small spars	5 0		
0 middle balks	1 6		
hd. deals			
6 hd. deals	4 0 0		
hd. small balks	6 0		
6 deals			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
25 28 Aug.	Seagreen. Lynn	[25]	John Seagon. Ind.	Amsterdam	Edmund Jackson, Inc.
					Thomas Tooly, Ind.
					John Ampleford, [Ind.]
					William Turpin, Ind.
					Peter Van- derlure, Al.
					The master, Ind.
					allowed the company

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
26 20 Sep.	Pelican, Lynn	50	Godfrey Brown, Ind.	Danzig	Thomas Slany, Ind. allowed the master and company
27 23 Sep.	Grey Falcon,† Fredrikstad	30	Erik Barnes, Al.	[Norway]	The master, Al.
28 23 Sep.	Grey Falcon,† Fredrikstad	30	Joseph Paulson, Al.	Fredrikstad	The master, Al.
29 30 Sep.	Violet, Boston	70	Robert Robinson, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Wight Ind. John Ampleford, Ind. Edmund Jackson, Ind. Thomas Tooly, Ind. Robert Brown, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
26 lasts rye	3 5 0		
2 lasts great bond pitch	6 8		
1 hd. clapboard	9		
1 last of rye			
10 hd. Norway deals	2 10 0	12 6	
3 hd. small balks	6 0	1 6	
8 hd. Norway deals	2 0 0	10 0	
6 hd. small balks	12 0	3 0	
4 lasts rye	10 0		
7 hd. wt. rough flax	5 3		
$\frac{1}{2}$ ton French wine			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. candle wick	4		4
1 hd. wt. white starch	1 0		16 8
4 lasts rye	10 0		
2 tons and 1 hhd. French wine			
1 hd. wt. rough flax	9		
1 ton and 1 hhd. French wine			
3 lasts rye	7 6		
1 hd. wt. rough flax	9		
$7\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. candle wick	5 0		5 0
1 last rye	2 6		
1 ton and 1 hhd. French wine			
2 hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		
$\frac{1}{4}$ hd. dressed flax	6		9
2 chests earthen dishes, £2 10s.	2 6		
2 hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		
1 thou. wt. prunes	5 0		2 6
1 hhd. French wine			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. rice	5		
Post entry : 1 hd. wt. white starch	1 0		16 8

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					William Turpin, Ind.
30 10 Oct.	Post. Boston	25	John Revell, Ind.	Rotterdam	Allowed the master William Turpin, Ind. Edmund Jackson and Thomas Tooly Ind.
31 3 Nov.	Seagreen, Lynn	[20]	John Seagon, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, Ind. Edmund Jackson, Ind. Thomas Tooly, Ind. Mr. Ampleford, Ind. William Turpin, Ind. The master, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
hhds. French wine									
$\frac{1}{2}$ lasts rye		3	9						
hd. wt. rough flax									
tons French wine									
tons French wine									
0 cast uncovered pots			7 $\frac{1}{2}$						
ton French wine									
ost entry : 1 ton French wine									
hd. wt. hops		3	0					1	6
4 barrels small bond tar		2	4						
hd. wt. undressed flax		3	0						
hd. wt. dressed flax		2	0					3	0
barrels small bond pitch			6						
2 hd. wt. rough flax		9	0						
hd. wt. dressed flax		2	0					3	0
hd. wt. frying pans		2	0					2	0
dozen iron pots		3	0						
hd. wt. iron nail rods		1	4						
hd. wt. white starch		1	0					16	8
hd. wt. hops		3	0					1	6
hd. cast uncovered pots		2	0						
hd. wt. refined sugar		1	8					6	6
hd. wt. dressed flax		4	0					6	0
0 hd. wt. rough flax		7	6						
hd. wt. hops		3	0						
hd. wt. rough flax		4	6						
hd. wt. dressed flax		1	0					1	6
4 hd. wt. mull madder		2	4						
hd. wt. candle wick			8						8
hd. wt. battery		9	0					9	0

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
32 14 Nov.	Friendship, Boston	120	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Norway	Allowed for portage Thomas Lawe Ind
33 17 Nov.	Hope, Calais	60	John Peterson, Al.	Norway	Thomas Lawe Ind
34 8 Dec.	Rejoice, Boston	44	George Coppin, Ind.	Bordeaux	John Cammock, Ind William Foxle, Ind
35 11 Dec.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Bordeaux	The master, allowed for portage Peter Vanderlure, Al. William Cony, Ind allowed the master for portage

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
hd. wt. rough flax			
hd. deals	4 10 0		
hou. small spars	10 0		
hd. boom spars	5 0		
hd. small balks	4 0		
great balks	3 7		
middle masts	2 6		
ast great bond tar	13 4		
hd. deals, whereof 1 hd. allowed the master for portage	4 15 0		
tons wine beside prisage			[page torn]
ons vinegar	4 8		"
tons wine beside prisage			"
ons vinegar	3 6		"
on wine			"
t entry : 2½ tons wine			"
tons French wine			"
ons vinegar	7 0	1 9	"
ons wine			
on vinegar	2 4		2 4
on wine			
hd. vinegar			
d. wt. prunes			
t entry : 2 tons French wine			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
36 20 Dec.	Post, Boston	25	John Revell, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Too, In
					John Ampleford In
					Edmund Jackson, II
					William Turp In
					Thomas Law. In
					allowed the master

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
37 20 Dec.	Peter. Boston	30	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	Peter Vanderlure, & William Foxley Ind. William Cony, Ind. Thomas Lawe, Ind. [William Cony, Ind.]

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

	<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
	1634					
38	13 Jan.	Suzan, Boston	37	Simon Sibsey, Ind.	Rotterdam	Peter Vanderlure, Al. William Cony, Ind.
39	25 Jan.	Elizabeth, Boston	90	William Burton, Ind.	Calais	Thomas Tooly & Co. Ind.
40	31 Jan.	Seagreen, Lynn	20	John Seagon, Ind.	Calais	Edmund Jackson, Inc.
						allowed the master
41	7 Feb.	Sea Cub, Veere	40	Daniel Sensen, Al.	Veere	The master, Al.
42	11 Mar.	Seaventure, Boston	70	John Thorpe, Ind.	Hamburg	Edmund Jackson & C Ind.
43	26 Apr.	Delight, Scarborough	36	Robert Brown, Ind.	Danzig	William Green, Ind.
44	23 May	Seagreen, Lynn	[25]	John Seagon, Ind.	Amsterdam	Edmund Jack- son & Co., Ind. allowed the master

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
lasts rapeseed	3 10 0	17 6	
lasts hempseed and linseed	4 0 0		
Suffolk short cloth	6 8		4 0
0 firkins butter	16 5 0		
lasts hempseed	4 0 0		
hou. wt. glue	8 4		
hd. wt. mustard seed	3 0		
hd. wt. long horse hair	2 0		
lasts hempseed and linseed	2 10 0		
hd. wt. mustard seed	1 0 0		
qrs. rapeseed	6 0		
hd. wt. glue	10 0		
firkins butter	15 7½		
hd. Norway deals	2 6		
qrs. hempseed			
lasts hempseed	4 0 0	1 0 0	
firkins of butter ' by license from Mr. Jackson and Mr. Turpin '	1 17 6	9 4½	
chaldrons coals	8 0		[page torn]
0 firkins butter	3 15 0		"
loads tobacco pipe earth	3 ...		"
hou. sheep leather tawed	5 5 0		"
lasts linseed	5 10 0		"
hd. wt. glue	13 4		"
barrels goose wings and quills, £1 10	1 6		"
ast linseed			"

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
45 1 Jul.	Delight, Scarborough	36	William Neffield, Ind.	Danzig	William Greer, Ind.
46 22 Jul.	Seagreen, Lynn	25	John Seagon, Ind.	Amsterdam	Edmund Jackson & Co. Ind.
					Peter Vanderlure Al.
47 29 Aug.	Violet, Boston	70	John Revell, Ind.	Amsterdam	Edmund Jackson, Junr Ampleford & Co. Ind.
					allowed the master
48 10 Sep.	Thomas, Hull	24	John Paterick, Ind.	Hull, thence Spain	Thomas Law, Ind.
49 25 Sep.	Seagreen, Lynn	20	John Seagon, Ind.	Rotterdam	Edmund Jackson, Ind.
					Thomas Tooly Ind.
					William Turpin Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s d.	£ s. d.	
1 thou. sheep leather tawed	15 0		
4 lasts linseed	2 0 0		
2½ lasts hempseed	2 10 0		
2½ lasts rapeseed			
22 hd. wt. glue	18 4		
7 rolls parchment	4 8		
20 thou. goose quills and 5 hd. goose wings, £1	2 2		
2 hd. wt. long horse hair	4 0		
3½ lasts linseed	1 15 0	8 9	
16 lasts rapeseed, linseed and hempseed	8 0 0		
5 thou. oil cakes, £5	5 0		
12 thou. goose quills	7½		
5 hd. goose wings £1	1 0		
2 hd. wt. long horse hair	4 0		
1 last hempseed			
60 firkins butter 'to be unladen into a ship of Hull to be transported overseas' to Spain, 'by virtue of a license granted unto Robert Tirwitt, Esq.'	1 17 6		
60 firkins butter	1 17 6		
2 hd. wt. glue	1 8		
3 qrs. linseed	3 0		
12 thou. goosequills	7½		
180 firkins butter	5 12 6		
2 hd. wt. long horse hair	4 0		
95 firkins butter	2 19 4½		
1 last rapeseed and linseed	10 0		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
50 10 Nov.	Post, Boston	25	John Revell, Ind.	Calais	John Ampleford, Ind.
					The master, Ind.
					Edmund Jackson, Ind.
					Thomas Tooly, Ind.
					John Ampleford, [Ind.]
					Thomas Lawe, Ind.
					Mr. Turpin, Ind.
51 10 Nov.	Peter, Boston	30	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	The master, Ind.
					John Tonge, [Ind.]
					Thomas Lawe, Ind.
					Peter Vanderlure, Al.
					William Cony, Ind.
					The master, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
10 firkins butter	2 10 0		
last linseed	10 0		
10 firkins butter whereof 5 allowed for portage	3 1½		
10 firkins butter	1 17 6		
hd. wt. glue	5 0		
thou. goose quills	3¾		
50 firkins butter	4 13 9		
100 firkins butter	3 2 6		
last hempseed	5 0		
100 firkins butter	3 2 6		
last linseed	5 0		
20 firkins butter	3 15 0		
hd. wt. glue	3 4		
10 firkins butter whereof 5 allowed for portage	3 1½		
qrs. rapeseed and linseed	8 0		
lasts and 2½ qrs. hempseed	3 2 6		
½ lasts coleseed and linseed	15 0		
hd. sheep leather tawed	1 6		
lasts rapeseed and linseed	1 10 0	7 6	
2 qrs. hempseed	12 0		
10 hd. wt. glue	8 4		
chaldron coal Newcastle measure	8		

CHRISTMAS 1638—CHRISTMAS 1639

E190/396/6 Comptroller. Bad condition, torn.

396/5 Searcher. Bad condition, torn.

Owing to the condition of these books the text for this year must be regarded as a combination rather than as a collation. The possibility of error in reproduction is greater than usual.

NOTES TO THE TEXT

2. Henry Kelsey's rye: $\frac{1}{2}$ last: thus comptroller, with the correct duty. Searcher, one last.

7, 27, 33, 54. In these entries the order of commodities differs as between the two books.

8. Impost on spars and tar: 6s. should in each case be 6d.

10. Nieuport: comptroller has Newhaven, searcher illegible. The cargo is sufficient to identify it as Nieuport near Calais.

13. William Turpin's wine: impost should be £5 0 8, not 5s. 8d.

William Turpin's refined sugar. Comptroller illegible, searcher has xl pounds, which, however, does not quite tally with the duty in comptroller.

Mr. Lyans. The reading is clear, but who he was and why allowed a hogshead of wine is not stated. Contrast this cryptic entry with the full statement in the next entry.

18. Comptroller omits to state the merchant. Searcher gives it as the master.

21. From Danzig: thus searcher. Comptroller, from thence (i.e. Danzig).

30. Duty on green chairs: omitted, as if to be filled in later.

Impost on wine (twice): 13s. 4d. is unusual; 12s. 7d. would be normal.

33. John Full: thus comptroller. Searcher, John Blumfield. Comptroller is preferable, for John Blumfield sailed this day for Rotterdam (55).

William Cony's pitch: both books have half a last, and if this is correct the duty is wrong.

35. Asdöll: unidentified. The name Aas occurs in Oslo Fiord, but this place is probably near Langesund; what is probably the same ship occurs variously as of Asdöll and of Langesund. Cf. 1640/10, 22, 31.

36. Waywood : unidentified.

37. 25 November : thus comptroller. Searcher, 26 Nov.

Impost on powder sugar. The usual rate is 7s. 2d. the hundred-weight ; at this rate Thomas Tooly's sugar is correctly charged, but Thomas Lawe's and William Turpin's is slightly undercharged.

Impost on Thomas Lawe's aquavita : given as 4d. but should be 1s. 4d.

40. To Bordeaux, comptroller. To Rotterdam, searcher.

42. Coal : in this and subsequent entries searcher adds ' Newcastle measure '.

44. Henry : thus searcher. Comptroller, Harry. Both books had Henry in 11.

47. The second entry for Tooly, Lawe and company (probably to be regarded as a post entry, though not so described) is found only in comptroller, but without the merchant's name. Searcher has the goods included in Tooly, Lawe and company's first shipment, giving for example 5 foddors of lead.

54. 40 tons : thus comptroller. Searcher, 30 tons. This ship was 40 tons in both books, 12.

FURTHER NOTES

Signatures. Comptroller : ' Geo. Slee, Comptr.' Searcher : ' Geo. Trigge, Scruta.'

Wine. Comptroller (not, naturally, searcher) gives duty on wine, a practice that last occurred in 1630. Then, subsidy and impost were put together. Here, they are shown separately. Then, the rates per ton were those given in the collector's account for 1602-3 (see notes to that year), namely 3s. for subsidy and 37s. for impost. Here, the rate is 3s. for subsidy and £2 10 4 for impost—an increase of 13s. 4d. the ton. There is no mention of prisage or butlerage, but the larger quantities are usually described as ' net '.

Covers of both books survive, and bear partly legible notes as follows : Comptroller : ' . . . die Jun' anno xvj^{to} Reg' . . . Georgii Caborne gen' . . . ' Searcher : ' Libat' in Cur' xij^o die Maii anno xvj^{to} Re' Carol' per sacrum Georgii Triggis gen' Scrutat'.'

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1639					
1 10 Jan.	Elizabeth, Boston	25	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ellis, Ind.
					John Ampleford, Ind.
					John Atkins, Ind.
					Robert Wiles, Ind.
2 11 Jan.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
					William Wight, Ind.
					William Turpin, [Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
1½ lasts rye	....	....	....
3 hd. wt. rough flax	....	....	....
½ hd. wt. dressed flax	....	....	....
1 hd. wt. candle wick	....	....	....
1 last small bond tar	....	....	....
4 lasts rye	....	....	....
3 hd. wt. rough flax	....	....	....
½ hd. wt. dressed flax	....	....	....
2 lasts rye	5 0		5 0
2 hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		1 0
½ hd. wt. pack thread	5		....
3 hhds. wine	2 3		1 17 9
1 last small bond pitch and tar	2 0		6
25 lbs. pepper	2 1		4 2
25 lbs. ginger	10 10		1 8
½ hd. wt. powder sugar	1 8		3 7
1 hhd. aquavita	4 0		4 0
½ hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		9 0
1 hd. wt. dressed flax	2 0		6 0
4 hd. wt. rough flax	3 0		2 0
.... barrel tarras	8		4
6 hd. wt. rice	5 0		3 0
72 lbs. pepper	6 0		12 0
(½) hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		9 0
(½) hd. wt. dressed flax	1 0		3 0
4 hd. wt. rough flax	3 0		2 0
1½ lasts rye	3 9		3 9
1 ton. train oil	6 0		6 0
.... rough flax	5 9		3 6
1 hd. wt. dressed flax	2 0		6 0
.... rice	1 8		1 0

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
3 11 Jan.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly, Ind.
					Henry Kelsey, Ind.
					William Foxley, Ind.
					Katherine Van- derlure, Ind.
					William Cony, Ind.
					William Turpin, Ind.
4 24 Jan.	Diligence, Lynn	35	John Seagon, Ind.	Bordeaux	John Coxall, Ind.
					Robert Wiles, Ind.
					allowed the master and company

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	s. d.
. . . rye	5 0		5 0
hd. cast uncovered pots	2 6		1 6
hd. wt. rice	1 8		1 0
hd. wt. rough flax	6 0		4 0
hd. wt. dressed flax	2 0		6 0
dozen galley dishes	1 6		9
last rye†	1 3		1 3
hd. wt. rough flax	3 9		2 6
hd. wt. dressed flax	2 0		6 0
hd. wt. rice	1 8		1 0
ton French wine	3 0		2 10 4
pipe sack	1 6		1 5 2
ton vinegar	1 2		2 4
lasts small bond pitch and tar	4 0		1 0
hd wt. rough flax	9		6
pipes sack	....		3 15 6
ton French wine	3 0		2 10 4
ton vinegar	2 4		4 8
hd. wt. rough flax	3 9		2 6
pipe sack	1 6		1 5 2
hd. wt. candle wick	1 4		....
ton train oil	3 0		....
hd. wt. rough flax	2 3		....
hd. wt. dressed flax	1 0		....
ton train oil	3 0		3 0
hd. wt. rice	1 8		1 0
hd. cast uncovered pots	2 6		1 6
hd. wt. pack thread	5		1
tons wine net	....		67 19 0
ons vinegar	....		1 8
ons prunes		[page torn]	
on wine		”	

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
5 7 Mar.	Content, Boston	25	Anthony Kellett, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Law, Ind. John Ampleford, Ind. William Wight, Ind. Thomas Tooth, Ind.
6 7 Mar.	Elizabeth, Boston	25	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ellis, Ind. John Atkin, Ind. John Coxall, Ind. Samuel Fisher, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
barrels small bond tar		[page torn]	
barrels train oil		"	
barrels rice cont.		"	
hhd. acquavita		"	
hd. wt. rough flax		"	
lasts rye		"	
lasts rye		"	
2 hd. wt. holland		"	
hd. wt. dressed flax		"	
hd. wt. rough flax		"	
hd. wt. rice		"	
hhd. acquavita		"	
last rye		"	
hd. wt. rough flax		"	
hd. wt. rice		"	
5 dozen galley dishes		"	
hd. wt. battery		"	
hd. pantiles		"	
lasts rye		"	
hd. wt. rice		"	
hd. wt. rough flax		"	
hhd. aquavita		"	
lasts rye		"	
hd. wt. prunes		"	
hd. wt. rice		"	
hd. wt. rough flax		"	
hhd. aquavita		"	
hd. wt. dressed flax		"	
lasts rye		"	
hd. cast uncovered pots		"	
lasts rye
hd. wt. rough flax

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchani</i>
7 18 Mar.	David, Fredrikstad	100	Peter Paulson, Al.	Norway	allowed the master The master, Al
8 1 Apr.	Hector, Fredrikstad	80	Matthias, Nelson, Al.	Norway	allowed Thomas Law In
9 3 Apr.	Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	William Andrews, Al.	Norway	allowed the master Thomas Law In
10 11 Apr.	Swan, Scarborough	25	Henry Brown, Ind.	Nieuport‡	John Ellis, In
11 18 Apr.	Henry, Scarborough	40	William Poskett, Ind.	Rotterdam	allowed the master John Amplef Inc William Wigl Inc
12 22 Apr.	Marigold, Boston	40	Edward Mould, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Cony Inc

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
last tar			
2 hd. deals	5 10 0	1 7 6	$\left. \begin{array}{l} 1 \\ 5 \\ 4 \\ 1 \\ 3 \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} 2 \\ 5 \\ 4 \\ 1 \\ 0 \end{array}$ 0
hd. small balks	16 0	4 0	$\left. \begin{array}{l} 4 \\ 1 \\ 3 \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{array}$
2 hd. small spars	12 0	3 0	$\left. \begin{array}{l} 3 \\ 9 \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} 0 \\ 9 \end{array}$
hd. deals			
last tar			
3 hd. deals	4 10 0		18 0
hd. small balks	18 0		4 6
hd. small spars	2 0		6 0 $\frac{1}{2}$
last small bond tar	2 0		6 0 $\frac{1}{2}$
hd. deals			
hd. Norway deals	2 0 0		8 0
hd. small balks	2 0		6
2 tons cider eager	2 11 4		1 2 0
tons			
3 lasts rye	2 0 0		2 0 0
lasts rye	10 0		10 0
hd. wt. prunes	6		6
hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		1 0
3 tons wine net	1 16 0		30 4 0
tons vinegar	11 8		1 3 4
ton prunes	10 0		10 0
ton rosin	5 0		1 8

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchan</i>
13 24 Apr.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Fox Ir.
					allowed the master
					Thomas Lay, In
					William Turn In
14 29 Apr.	Fortune, Boston	[20]	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Too In
					Henry Kelse. In
					Mr. Lyans† allowed
					William Fox In
					William Cony In
					William Turp In

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
13 tons wine net	1	19	0				32	14	4
5 tons vinegar		11	8				1	3	4
1 ton prunes		10	0				10	0	
1 ton rosin		5	0				1	8	
1 ton wine									
1 hhd. aquavita		4	0				4	0	
3 hd. wt. rice		2	6				1	6	
1½ lasts rye		3	9				3	9	
4 hd. wt. rough flax		3	0				2	0	
½ hd. wt. dressed flax		1	0				3	0	
1½ lasts rye		3	9				3	9	
2 tons French wine		6	0				5	8½	
1 ton vinegar		2	4				4	8	
3 hd. wt. rough flax		2	3				1	6	
1½ hd. mull madder		1	4				1	4	
40 lbs.‡ refined sugar		1	8				9	0	
1½ lasts rye		3	9				3	9	
2 lasts rye		5	0				5	0	
1 hd. wt. rough flax			9					6	
½ hd. wt. dressed flax		1	0				....	
1 hhd. wine									
1 pipe Malaga wine		1	6				1	5	2
1 last small bond tar		2	0						6
1 last small bond tar		2	0						6
1 ton French wine		3	0				2	10	4
½ ton vinegar		1	2					2	4
2 hd. wt. rough flax		1	6					1	0
1½ tons French wine		4	6				3	15	6
1 hd. wt. rough flax			9						6

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					John Coxall, Ind.
					John Vanderlure, Ind.
					Allowed unto M. pointment fro one ton Fren William Foxley
15 13 May	Gabriel, Fredrikstad	60	Andrew Johnson, [Al.]	Norway	Mr. Cony [Ind.] The master [Al.]
16 14 May	Tobias, Flensburg	60	Hans Steelson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
17 24 May	Content, Boston	25	Anthony Kellett, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
					William Wight, Ind.
					Thomas Tooly, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
ton aquavita	16 0		16 0
ton wine	1 6		1 5 2
hd. cast uncovered pots	2 6		1 6
hd. wt. refined sugar	10 0		2 14 0
nas Wright by ap- Abraham Dawes brought in by Mr.			
ost entry : 1 ton wine	3 0		2 10 4
thou. deals	5 0 0	1 5 0	{ 1 0 0 5 0
hd. small spars	5 0	1 3	{ 1 3 3½
hd. small balks	2 0	6	{
5 hd. Norway deals	3 15 0	18 9	{
hd. boom spars	1 8	5	{
hd. small spars	3 0	9	{
last small bond pitch	1 0		3
½ lasts rye	3 9		3 9
hd. wt. rough flax	2 3		1 6
hd. wt. dressed flax	1 0		3 0
hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		9 0
0 gallons aquavita	2 0		2 0
lasts rye	7 6		7 6
½ lasts rye	3 9		3 9
hd. wt. rough flax	9		6
hd. cast uncovered pots	1 3		9

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					William Turpin Inc.
					John Ellis, Jr.
18 24 May	Gabriel, Christiana	50	Andrew Bentson, Al.	Norway	The master, ‡ Al.
19 29 May	Hector, Fredrikstad	80	Matthias Nelson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
20 29 May	Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Hans Hovert, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
21 14 Jun.	White Hound, Danzig	80	Andrew Folke, Al.	Danzig ‡	allowed Matthew Topham, Ind. allowed the master

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s d.	£ s d.	£ s d.
2 lasts rye	5 0		5 0
2 hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		1 0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax	1 0		3 0
1 last rye	2 6		2 6
1 pair small millstones	6 8		13 4
2 hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		1 0
16 hd. Norway deals	4 0 0	1 0 0	16 0 4 0
6 hd. small spars	6 0	1 6	..........
4 hd. boom spars	6 8	1 8	3 4 10
2 thou. deals	5 0 0	1 5 0	1 0 0
5 hd. small balks	10 0	2 6	..........
5 hd. small spars	5 0	1 3	1 3 3 $\frac{3}{4}$
1 last small bond tar	2 0	6	6 1 $\frac{1}{2}$
7 hd. Norway deals	1 15 0	8 9	7 0 1 9
4 hd. small balks	8 0	2 0	2 0 6
4 hd. small spars	4 0	1 0	1 0 3
1 hd. deals			
37 lasts rye	4 12 6		4 12 6
1 last rye			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
22 20 Jun.	St. Olive, Langesund	45	John Lawson, Al.	Norway	[The master, Al.]
23 16 Jul.	Post, Boston	30	John Blunfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	allowed Thomas Tooly, Ind. Thomas Lawe, Ind. William Turpin Ind.
24 22 Jul.	Young Tobias, Flensburg	60	Hans Steelson, Al.	Norway	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
25 22 Jul.	George, Kirkcaldy	40	David Houching, Brit.	Scotland	William Foxley, Ind. allowed the master and company

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
13 hd. Norway deals	3 5 0	16 3	13 0
12 hd. small spars	12 0	3 0	3 9
6 hd. boom spars	10 0	2 6	3 0
2 hd. small balks	4 0	1 0	9
1 hd. deals			5 0
1½ lasts rye	3 9		1 3
1 hd. wt. rough flax	9		1 0
1 hd. uncovered pots	1 3		3
15 dozen galley dishes	9		4½
1 last rye	2 6		2 6
1 last great bond pitch	3 4		10
3 hd. wt. rough flax	2 3		1 6
½ hd. wt. dressed flax	1 0		3 0
2 lasts rye	5 0		5 0
1 ton French wine	3 0		2 10 4
1 ton vinegar	2 4		4 8
½ hd. wt. powder sugar	1 8		3 7
1 hd. wt. candle wick	8		1 4
6 hd. small balks	12 0		3 0
4 hd. small spars	4 0		1 0
1½ hd. deals	7 6		1 6
750 ft. fir timber	12 6		....
Whetstones, £2	2 0		....
30 weys white salt	2 0 0		1 0 0
1 hd. ells coarse twill			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
26 22 Jul.	Elizabeth, Boston	90	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Turpin, In.
					John Atkins, Ind.
					John Vanderlu Ind.
					James Whinell, Ind.
					allowed the master
					John Atkins, Ind.
27 26 Jul.	Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Hans Hovert, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.
28 29 Jul.	Hector, Fredrikstad	80	Matthias Nelson, Al.	Norway	The master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
ton French wine	3		....
lasts rye	15 0		....
hd. wt. refined sugar	....		....
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. battery	....		....
hd. wt. mull madder	....		....
barrels train oil	....		....
lasts rye	7 6		7 6
hhds. cider eager	3 6		1 6
hd. wt. rough flax	2 3		1 6
$\frac{1}{2}$ lasts rye	3 9		3 9
ton French wine	3 0		2 10 4
ton vinegar	1 2		2 4
0 millstones	1 13 4		3 6 8
0 quarry stones	....		....
ton wine			
ton vinegar			
most entry : $\frac{1}{2}$ ton wine	1 6		1 5 2
hd. deals	1 0 0	5 0	4 0
hd. small balks	16 0	4 0	1 0
hd. small spars	2 0	6	4 0
hd. small balks	16 0	4 0	1 0
hd. small spars	6 0	1 6	1 6
8 hd. deals	4 10 0	1 2 6	4 $\frac{1}{2}$
hd. boom spars	1 8	5	18 0
last small bond tar	1 0	3	4 6
			10
			2 $\frac{1}{2}$
			3
		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
29 31 Jul.	Little John, Hull	40	John Watson, Ind.	Nieuport	John Byles, Ind.
					allowed the company
30 6 Aug.	Content, Boston	25	Anthony Kellett, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Turpi Ind.
					John Coxall, Ind.
31 20 Aug.	St. Olive, Langesund	45	John Lawson, Al.	Norway	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
32 28 Sep.	Katherine, Boston	8	John Revell, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Coxall, Ind.
					Henry Kelsey, Ind.
					John Atkins, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
0 tons cider eager	3 10 0		1 10 0
50 reams copy paper	18 9		....
0 ells French linen cloth	2 0		....
tons cider eager			
reams paper			
hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		9 0
hd. wt. powder sugar	1 8		3 7
hd. wine	9		13 4 ⁺
hd. vinegar	7		1 2
hd. wt. rough flax	3 0		2 0
hd. wt. rice	1 8		1 0
hd. wt. refined sugar	3 4		18 0
hd. wt. powder sugar	1 8		3 7
hd. wt. battery	12 0		1 4 0
dozen galley dishes	1 0		6
dozen green chairs	— †		—
hd. wine	9		13 4 ⁺
hd. vinegar	7		1 2
ost entry : 2 hhds. wine	1 6		1 5 2
hd. deals	15 0		3 0
0 ft. fir timber	14 2		3 4
hd. small balks	4 0		1 0
hd. small spars	8 0		2 0
hd. wt. powder sugar	10 0		1 1 6
hd. wt. refined sugar	6 8		1 16 0
hd. wt. powder sugar	....		....
hd. wt. refined sugar	8 4		2 5
hd. wt. candle wick	2 0		4 0
hd. wt. powder sugar	3 4		7 2
hd. wt. rice	1 8		1 0
hd. wt. prunes	1 0		1 0
hd. wt. candle wick	8		1 4
hd. wt. rough flax	9		6

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
33 1 Oct.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full† [Ind.]	Rotterdam	William Foxley Ind. William Cony, Ind. William Turpin Ind. John Coxall, Ind. Thomas Tooly, Ind.
34 7 Oct.	Unity, Boston	12	Joseph Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford, Ind. William Wight, Ind. Samuel Fisher, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>			<i>Custom</i>			<i>Impost</i>		
	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
1 last small bond pitch		2	0						6
1 ton vinegar		2	4					4	8
1 hd. deals		5	0					5	0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. clapboard			4 $\frac{1}{2}$						4 $\frac{1}{2}$
$\frac{1}{2}$ last small bond pitch		2	0 $\frac{1}{4}$						6 $\frac{1}{4}$
1 butt sack		1	6					1	5
1 ton vinegar		2	4						8
2 hhds. wine		1	6					1	5
2 hd. wt. candle wick		1	4						8
4 hd. wt. rough flax		3	0						0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax		1	0						0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar		3	4						2
$\frac{1}{2}$ ton wine		1	6					1	5
4 hd. wt. rough flax		3	0						0
2 hd. wt. rice		1	8						0
2 hhds. vinegar		1	2						4
50 cast stone jugs			7 $\frac{1}{2}$						4 $\frac{1}{2}$
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar		1	8						0
1 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar		5	0						9
2 hd. wt. rice		1	8						0
Post entry : 2 hhds. wine		1	6					1	5
4 hd. wt. powder sugar		13	4					1	8
3 hd. wt. refined sugar		10	0					2	14
3 hd. wt. rice		2	6						6
3 hd. wt. prunes		1	6						6
4 hd. wt. candle wick		2	8						4
1 hd. wt. dressed flax		2	0						0
1 hd. wt. rough flax			9						6
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar		1	8						0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar		1	8						7
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax		1	0						0
1 hd. wt. rough flax			9						6
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. candle wick			4						8
1 hd. wt. rough flax		
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax		
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
35 14 Oct.	Norman, Asdoll‡	80	Samuel James, Al.	Norway	Christian Yarneson, Al.
36 16 Oct.	William, Waywood‡	60	Peter Rawson, Brit.	Scotland	Edward Bold —
37 25‡Nov.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly, Ind.
					Thomas Lawe, Ind.
					William Turpin, Ind.
					John Atkins, Ind.
					allowed the master and company

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar	....	....	....
6 hd. Norway deals	....	....	....
1 hd. small balks	....	....	....
2 hd. pieces fir timber cont. 1150 ft.	....	....	....
50 weys white salt	3 6 8		1 13 4
2 hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		1 0
$1\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar	5 0		10 9 $\frac{1}{2}$
2 hd. wt. refined sugar	6 0		....
2 hd. cast uncovered pots	2 6		....
20 dozen galley dishes	1 0		6
1 last small bond pitch and tar	2 0		6
3 barrels train oil	3 0		3 0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. clapboard	4 $\frac{1}{2}$		4 $\frac{1}{2}$
20 gallons aquavita	1 4		4 $\frac{1}{2}$
6 hd. wt. rough flax	4 6		3 0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax	1 0		3 0
2 hd. wt. candle wick	1 4		2 8
1 hd. wt. powder sugar	3 4		7 0 $\frac{1}{2}$
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		9 0
5 hd. wt. rough flax	3 9		2 6
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax	1 0		3 0
1 hd. wt. white powder sugar	3 4		7 0 $\frac{1}{2}$
4 hd. wt. candle wick	2 8		5 4
6 barrels train oil	6 0		6 0
5 hd. wt. prunes	2 6		2 6
2 hd. wt. rough flax	1 6		1 ..
4 hd. wt. prunes	2 0		2 ..
1 hd. wt. powder sugar	3 4		7 ..
2 hd. wt. rice	1 8		1 ..
1 hd. wt. powder sugar			
1 last small bond pitch and tar			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					Jonathan Law Ind.
38 20 Dec.	Dorothy, Boston	40	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Sander Ind.
					John Atkins, In
					allowed the master
39 23 Dec.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	John Thorpe, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Cony, Ind.
					Robert Wiles, Ind.
					allowed the master

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Post entry :			
1 hd. wt. kettles	3 0		6 ..
1 hd. wt. rough flax	9		....
1 hd. wt. candle wick	8		1 ..
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar	1 8		9 0
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar	1 8		3 6
20 tons French wine	3 0 0		50 6 8
5 tons vinegar	11 8		1 3 4
2 tons prunes	1 0 0		1 0 0
8 tons wine	1 4 0		20 2 8
3 tons vinegar	7 0		14 0
1 ton prunes	10 0		10 0
1 ton wine			
Post entry : 1 ton wine	3 0		2 10 4
18 tons Gascon wine net	2 14 0		45 6 0
5 tons vinegar	11 8		1 3 4
30 hd. wt. prunes	15 0		15 0
20 hd. wt. rosin	7 6		2 6
11 $\frac{1}{2}$ tons wine net	....	....	....
4 tons vinegar	....	....	....
.... hd. wt. prunes	....	....	....
.... hd. wt. rosin	....	....	....
$\frac{1}{2}$ ton wine			
Post entry : 2 tons wine	....	....	....

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1639					
40 15 Jan.	Elizabeth, Boston	90	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Bordeaux [‡] Rotterdam	The master, Ind.
41 26 Jan.	Content, Boston	25	Anthony Kellett, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Wight & Co., Ind. The master, Ind.
42 28 Jan.	Elizabeth, Boston	25	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ellis, Ind.
43 11 Feb.	Love, Hamburg	40	John Hartman, Al.	Hamburg	Lucas Jacobs, Al.
44 25 Feb.	Henry, [‡] Scarborough	40	William Poskett, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford and William Wight, Ind.
45 16 Mar.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly, Thomas Law & Co., Ind.
46 3 Apr.	Content, Boston	25	Anthony Kellett, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Wight and William Turpin, Ind.
47 13 May	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Amsterdam	Edward Cressett, Ind. Thomas Tooly, Thomas Law & Co., Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
10 chaldrons coal	6 8		5 6 8
2 fodders lead	16 0		4 0 0
6 lasts coleseed	3 0 0		3 0 0
4 lasts linseed	2 0 0		
1½ fodders lead	12 0		3 0 0
½ last coleseed	5 0		5 0
½ last linseed	5 0		
2 chaldrons coal	1 4		1 1 4
4 hd. wt. glue	3 4		
29 thou. oil cakes	14 6	3 7½	
7 chaldrons coal	4 8		3 14 8
4 fodders lead	1 12 0		8 0 0
½ last linseed	5 0		
6 hd. wt. glue	8 0		
3 chaldrons coal	2 0		1 12 0
4 fodders lead	1 12 0		8 0 0
6 lasts linseed	3 0 0		
2 lasts coleseed	1 0 0		1 0 0
5 fodders lead	2 0 0		10 0 0
1¼ hd. wt. long horse hair	2 6		5 0
1 fodder lead	8 0		2 0 0
1 last coleseed	10 0		10 0
3 lasts coleseed	1 10 0		1 10 0
3 fodders lead	1 4 0		6 0 0

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					allowed Edward Cressett, Ind.
48 16 May	Elizabeth, Boston	90	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Amsterdam	Thomas Tooly, Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind. William Wight & Co., Ind.
49 5 Jun.	Margaret and Francis, Lynn	—	Nicholas Bright, Ind.	Amsterdam	The master, and company William Parker, Ind.
50 17 Jun.	Content, Boston	25	Anthony Kellett, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Wight, Ind.
					William Turpin, Ind.
					John Coxall, Ind.
51 17 Jun.	Sarah, Boston	26	Joseph Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Coxall, Inc Samuel Fisher, Ind.
52 28 Jun.	White Hound, Danzig	80	Andrew Folke, Al.	Danzig	Matthew Topham, Ind.
					allowed the master

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
3 trunks with apparel			
4 packs with bedding and instruments			
4 bags with table linen and glasses			
1 hhd. with household stuff			
Entered more :‡			
2 foddors lead	....		....
2½ lasts linseed	....		....
6 foddors lead	6 8 0		32 0 0
5 chaldrons coal	10 0		8 0 0
3 hd. wt. glue	2 6		
2 foddors lead whereof one allowed	8 0		2 0 0
7 tons English woad	3 10 0		1 5 0
2 lasts linseed	2 0 0		
5 hd. wt. glue	12 6		
2 lasts linseed	2 0 0		
1 foddors lead	1 12 0		8 0 0
1 foddors lead	1 4 0		6 0 0
1 chaldrons coal	2 0		1 12 0
1 thou. lambskins untawed	1 5 0		16 8
1 thou. cony skins	6 8		13 4
1 thou. 5 hd. sheep pelts	1 13 4		2 10 0
1 thou. bricks			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
53 9 Sep.	Unity, Boston	15	Edmund Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford, Ind.
54 30 Sep.	Marigold, Boston	40‡	Edward Mould, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Foxley, Ind
55 1 Oct.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, Ind. Thomas Tooly, Ind. William Turpin Ind.
56 1 Oct.	Dorothy, Boston	40	Edward Carlile, Ind.	Bordeaux	John Atkins, Ind.
57 12 Nov.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly, Ind. William Turpin, Ind. John Coxall, Ind.
58 25 Nov.	Katherine, Boston	8	John Revell, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Coxall, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>	<i>Subsidy</i>	<i>Custom</i>	<i>Impost</i>
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
4 lasts coleseed	2 0 0		2 0 0
2½ fodders lead	1 0 0		5 0 0
2 chaldrons coal	1 4		....
2 fodders lead	16 0		....
½ hd. wt. beeswax	2 0		....
½ fodders lead	12 0		....
1 thou. wt. glue	8 4		
½ lasts linseed	15 0		
3½ lasts rapeseed	1 15 0		1 15 0
½ last rapeseed	5 0		5 0
½ fodders lead	1 16 0		9 0 0
10 hd. wt. glue	8 4		
4 chaldrons coal Newcastle measure	2 8		2 2 8
2 fodders lead	16 0		4 0 0
3 lasts coleseed	1 10 0		1 10 0
½ fodders lead	12 0		3 0 0
1 last coleseed	10 0		10 0
½ fodders lead	12 0		3 0 0
3 chaldrons coal Newcastle measure	2 0		1 12 0
fodder lead	8 0		2 0 0

CHRISTMAS 1639—CHRISTMAS 1640

E190/396/7 Searcher. Bad condition.

NOTES

18, 27. Urim Johnson and Urim Yarson respectively in the original. Clearly the same man. Yarson is preferable because it would have been easier to make the mistake of misreading a less familiar name as a more familiar, than the opposite.

19, 53. John Layme and John Leanes respectively in the original. Probably the same man. Compare also Mr. Lyans at 1639/13.

31. Yarneson : in the original, Tompson ; but cf. 1639/35 and 1640/10, 22. It would have been easy to read 'Tomson' by mistake for 'Yarneson' or 'Yanson', and to end by writing 'Tompson'.

Signature : 'Geo. Trigge, Scrutat'.

The cover bears a note partly decipherable as follows : 'Libat' in 'Cur' . . . anno xvij^{to} . . . Carol' . . . georgii Trigge Scrutat'.

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1640 1 17 Jan.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooley & Co., Ind. William Cony, Ind. William Turpin, Ind. John Turpin, Ind. John Atkins, Ind. John Coxall, Ind. William Cony, Ind. John Atkins, Ind. allowed the master and company

Goods

hd. wt. rough flax			
hd. wt. dressed flax			
hd. cast uncovered jugs			
dozen galley dishes			
hd. train oil			
hd. wt. white sugar			
last small bond tar			
hd. wt. candle wick			
ton Gascon wine			
ton vinegar			
hd. wt. rough flax			
hd. wt. dressed flax			
hd. wt. powder sugar			
hd. wt. candle wick			
hd. wt. rough flax			
hd. wt. white sugar			
hd. wt. rough flax			
barrel train oil			
hd. wt. pack thread called cotton thread			
hd. wt. candle wick			
gallons aquavita			
dozen galley dishes			
hd. wt. white sugar			
st entry : $\frac{1}{2}$ ton wine			
st entry : $\frac{1}{2}$ ton wine			
on vinegar			
ast pitch and tar			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
2 28 Feb.	Marigold, Boston	50	Edward Mould, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Foxk, William Wigh and Willian Cooks, Ind
3 .. Mar.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe Thomas Tol and Willian Turpin, Inc
					Thomas Tooly Ind
					William Tur [Inc]
					allowed Thomas La
					allowed the master and company
4 4 Apr.	Elizabeth, Boston	90	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Amsterdam	Thomas Tooly & Co., Ind

Goods

... tons merchantable wine net
 7 tons brackish wine mixed with salt water
 3 tons wet sandy prunes
 2 tons vinegar mingled with water
 1 ton rosin

More $1\frac{1}{2}$ tons of wine per bill of store from
 Sir Thomas Dawes. Allowed the master
 and company in regards of their great
 loss. The ship and goods were cast away
 . . . ill weather about Firsney Sands.

... lasts small bond pitch and tar
 ... train oil
 1 ton vinegar
 ... wt. white powder sugar
 1 hd. wt. refined sugar
 1 hd. wt. rough flax
 1 hd. wt. dressed flax

1 hhds. train oil
 60 cast uncovered pots

3 hd. wt. rough flax
 1 hd. wt. dressed flax
 1 hhds. train oil

ton wine

last small bond tar

ton train oil
 1 hd. wt. rough flax
 1 dozen *green chairs*
 1 hd. wt. rice
 1 hd. wt. refined sugar
 1 hd. wt. powder sugar
 1 hd. wt. battery

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					John Atkins, Ind.
					William Wigh Ind
					Henry Kelsey Ind
					John Ampleford, Ind
					John Ellis, Ind
					William Cony Ind
					allowed the master and company
5 21 Apr.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Hans Hanson, Al.	[Norway]	the master, Al.

<i>Goods</i>			
1 hd. wt. rice			
3 <i>hd. wt. rough flax</i>			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar			
1 hd. wt. dressed flax			
5 hd. wt. rough flax			
$1\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar			
2 hd. wt. powder sugar			
5 hd. wt. rice			
2 hd. wt. battery			
1 hd. wt. powder sugar			
2 hd. wt. rough flax			
2 hd. wt. candle wick			
1 hd. wt. dressed flax			
2 hd. wt. rough flax			
2 hd. wt. rice			
2 hd. wt. currants			
3 hd. wt. prunes			
2 hd. wt. powder sugar			
4 hd. wt. rough flax			
2 hd. wt. candle wick			
1 faggot steel cont. 1 hd. wt.			
4 hd. wt. prunes			
3 hd. wt. rice			
1 ton train oil			
1 hd. wt. battery			
1 hd. wt. powder sugar			
2 butts sack			
1 last pitch and tar			
3 hd. Norway deals			
3 hd. small balks			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
6 23 Apr.	Gabriel, Christiana	50	Andrew Bentson, Al.	*Christiana	The master, Al.
7 24 Apr.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford & Co., Ind. William Turpi Ind. John Cutler, Ind. John Coxall, Ind. Jonathan Lawe, Ind. Thomas Tooly Ind.
8 .....	.....	.....	..... Ind.	.....	The master, Ind.
9 .. May	(Saint Olive), Langesund	(45)	John Lawson, Al.	.....	..... Ind.
10 13 May	Norman, Langesund	60	Christian Yarneson, Al.	*Langesund	Thomas Lawe, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>			
<p>5 hd. Norway deals hd. small spars hd. boom spars</p> <p>hd. wt. refined sugar hd. wt. rice</p> <p>hd. wt. candle wick hd. wt. rough flax hd. wt. dressed flax</p> <p>hd. wt. rough flax hd. wt. battery hd. wt. loaf sugar hd. wt. powder sugar</p> <p>hd. wt. rough flax hd. wt. loaf sugar hd. wt. candle wick hd. cast uncovered pots</p> <p>hd. wt. battery</p> <p>ost entry : hd wt. currants hd. wt. prunes 0 cast uncovered pots</p> <p>... cider eager ... ton allowed</p> <p>... deals ... small balks ... small spars hd. fir timber</p> <p>hd. Norway deals hd. small balks 000 ft. fir timber</p>			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
11 9 Jun.	Young Tobias, Sönderborg	—	Inderwark Haunselin, Al.	*Sönderborg	Hovert Hance, A
12 9 Jun.	Grey Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Hans Hanson, Al.	*Fredrikstad	Thomas Lawe Ind
13 11 Jun.	William and Thomas, Liverpool	60	Thomas Ind.	Fredrikstad	Thomas Eylestone, Ind
14 . . Jun.	Gabriel, Christiana	60	Andrew Bentson, Al.	*Christiana	Thomas Lawe Ind
15 17 Jun.	David, Fredrikstad	(100)	<i>Peter</i> <i>Peterson</i> (Al.)	Fredrikstad	The master, (Al.) allowed the master and company
16 17 Jun.	White Hound, Danzig	80	Andrew Folke, Al.	*Danzig	Matthew Topham, Ind allowed the master
17 25 Jun.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	John Thorpe, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Foxle & Co., Ind

<i>Goods</i>			
7 hd. Norway deals			
3 hd. small balks			
7 hd. Norway deals			
5 hd. small balks			
15 hd. Norway deals			
5 hd. small spars			
26 white cloths northern which formerly paid <i>custom</i> and came . . . <i>which he</i> designed to be dyed.			
8 [? 13] hd. Norway deals			
1 thou small spars			
.... hd. small balks			
.... hd. ft. fir timber			
.... last tar			
25 hd Norway deals			
6 hd. small balks			
8 hd. small spars			
1 hd. deals			
30 lasts Danzig rye			
6 lasts great bond pitch and tar			
3 lasts rye			
9 tons Gascon wine net			
5 tons vinegar			
1 ton prunes			
1½ tons rosin			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					William Cony, Ind.
					allowed the master
18 1 Jul.	Samson, Husum	50	<i>Urim</i> Yarson†, Al.	*Husum	George Clauson, Al.
					allowed the master and company
19 7 Jul.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind.
					William Wight, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>			
12 tons Gascon wine 5 tons vinegar 1 ton prunes 30 hd. wt. rosin 3 tons wine, allowed by Sir Thomas Dawes by impost bills under his hand brought in for William Foxley alone the proprietor entered above.			
1 ton wine, in regard of his long voyage			
Post entry : 7 tons wine			
8 hd. small spars 8 hd. Norway deals 3 hd. boom spars 3 hd. small balks . . . <i>barrels</i>			
5 hd. wt. rough flax 1 hd. wt. dressed flax $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar 1 hd. wt. powder sugar $\frac{1}{2}$ ton train oil 1 hd. wt. currants 1 hd. wt. prunes $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. battery 1 $\frac{1}{2}$ lasts pitch and tar			
1 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. battery 4 hd. wt. rough flax 1 hd. wt. refined sugar 1 hd. wt. currants 4 hd. wt. prunes 2 hd. wt. rice 1 hd. wt. powder sugar			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					John Atkins, Ind.
					William Turpin [Ind.]
					Thomas Tooly, Ind.
					John Layme,† Al.
					Sir William Killigrew, —
					Robert Wiles, Ind.
20 15 Dec.	Little Content, Boston	25	Edward Dunn, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ellis, Ind.
21 19 Jul.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Wight, Ind. William Cony & Co., Ind.

<i>Goods</i>			
2 hd. wt. rough flax 2 hd. wt. prunes $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. refined sugar 1 hd. wt. currants			
4 hd. wt. rough flax 2 hd. wt. prunes 1 hd. wt. currants 3 barrels train oil $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax 1 ton French wine $\frac{1}{2}$ ton vinegar 1 ton Spanish wine			
50 cast uncovered pots 1 hd. wt. powder sugar in two little casks			
1 hhd. wine 3 old sailcloths, £6			
2 hhds. French wine 20 gallons Rhenish wine			
1 ton Gascon wine			
12 barrels tarras 15 gallons aquavita 4 hd. wt. rough flax $\frac{1}{2}$ ton train oil 2 hd. wt. currants 5 hd. wt. prunes $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. white sugar			
1 hd. wt. refined sugar 3 hd. wt. rice			
1 ton Spanish wine 3 hhds. French wine 1 hhd. vinegar			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					William Turpin, Ind.
					John Atkins, Ind.
					John Cutler, Ind.
					William Wight, Ind.
					William Cony, Ind.
					William Turpin, Ind.
					John Atkins, Ind.
22 20 Jul.	Norman, Asdoll	60	Christian Yarneson, Al.	*Asdoll	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
23 1 Aug.	Gray Falcon, Fredrikstad	30	Hans Hanson, Al.	Norway	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
24 1 Aug.	St. William, Langesund	—	John Lawson, Al.	Langesund	Thomas Lawe, Ind.

Goods

3 hd. wt. rough flax
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax
 3 barrels train oil
 1 hd. wt. candle wick
 1 ton French wine
 $\frac{1}{2}$ ton vinegar
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. white sugar
 $1\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. currants
 4 hd. wt. prunes

 $1\frac{1}{2}$ tons wine
 $\frac{1}{2}$ ton vinegar

 6 hd. wt. currants
 4 hd. wt. prunes
 $1\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. rough flax

 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax
 1 hd. wt. rough flax
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. loaf sugar
 $\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar
 2 hd. wt. rice

 post entry : 2 hhds. wine

 post entry : 1 hhd. wine

 post entry : 3 hhds. wine

 hd. Norway deals
 hd. small balks
 1100 ft. fir timber

 6 hd. Norway deals
 6 hd. small balks

 2 hd. deals
 4 hd. small balks
 8 hd. small spars
 850 ft. fir timber

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
25 3 Aug.	Gabriel, Christiana	50	Andrew Bentson, Al.	Christiana	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
26 3 Aug.	David, Fredrikstad	100	Paul Peterson, Al.	—	The master, Al. allowed the master and company
27 10 Aug.	Samson, Husum	50	<i>Urim</i> Yarson, ‡ Al.	*Husum	George Clauson, Al.
28 14 Sep.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Robert Wiles & Co., Ind. John Coxall, Ind. Thomas Lawe, Ind. Thomas Tooly, Ind. William Wight, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>			
9 hd. Norway deals			
6 hd. small balks			
6 hd. small spars			
50 ft. fir timber			
20 hd. Norway deals			
2 hd. small balks			
6 hd. small spars			
hd. deals			
hd. Norway deals			
hd. small spars			
hd. small balks			
barrel powder sugar cont. 80 lbs.			
barrel loaf sugar cont. 1 hd. wt.			
barrels prunes cont. 3 hd. wt.			
barrel currants cont. 1 hd. wt.			
hd. wt. powder sugar			
hd. wt. battery			
hd. wt. rough flax			
hd. wt. dressed flax			
hd. wt. powder sugar			
hd. wt. loaf sugar			
hd. wt. rough flax			
5 cast uncovered jugs			
hd. wt. loaf sugar			
hd. wt. powder sugar			
hd. wt. currants			
hd. wt. rice			
hd. wt. rough flax			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					William Turpi Ind.
					John Atkins, Ind.
29 6 Oct.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	John Thorpe, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly & Co., Ind.
					John Ellis, [Ind]
					John Coxall, Ind

Goods

4	hd. wt. rough flax		
1	hd. wt. dressed flax		
1½	hd. wt. white sugar		
¾	hd. wt. loaf sugar		
2	butts sack		
1½	tons French wine		
1½	tons currants		
3	hd. wt. <i>Damask</i> prunes		
½	ton vinegar		
4	butts sack		
1½	ton French wine		
½	ton vinegar		
2	hd. wt. candle wick		
1	hd. wt. loaf sugar		
2	hd. wt. powder sugar		
½	hd. wt. dressed flax		
3	hd. wt. rough flax		
½	hd. wt. currants		
4	hd. wt. rough flax		
½	hd. wt. dressed flax		
3	hd. wt. candle wick		
.....			
.....	<i>French wine</i>		
.....	sugar		
.....			
.....	vinegar		
.....	uncovered pots		
.....			
.....	loaf sugar		
1	hd. wt. powder sugar		
2	hd. wt. rough flax		
½	ton train oil		
1	ton vinegar		
2	hd. wt. currants		
4	hd. wt. prunes		
2	hhds. French wine		
3	hd. wt. rough flax		
1	hd. cast uncovered jugs		
1	hd. wt. rice		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					Henry Kelsey, Ind.
30 12 Oct.	St. Olive, Langesund	[45]	John Lawson, Al.	Langesund	allowed the master and company Thomas Lawe, Ind.
31 12 Oct.	Norman, Asdoll	60	Christian Yarneson, ‡ Al.	*Asdoll	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
32 13 Nov.	St. Peter, Copenhagen	60	Andrew Hillson, Al.	Norway	Boyes Se . . . —
33 20 Nov.	Trial, Newcastle	(24)	Thomas Selby, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford, Ind. William Turpir Ind.

<i>Goods</i>			
3 tons French wine			
1 ton vinegar			
1 hd. wt. prunes			
1 hd. wt. rice			
2 hd. wt. rough flax			
1 hd. wt. currants			
1 thou Norway deals			
5 hd. small balks			
3 hd. boom spars			
1 thou. small spars			
4 hd. Norway deals			
5 hd. small balks			
1000 ft. fir timber			
2 thou. Norway deals			
1 last small bond tar			
1 ton French wine			
1 ton vinegar			
2 hd. wt. powder sugar			
2 hd. wt. candle wick			
1 1/2 hd. wt. rough flax			
1 1/2 tons Spanish wine			
1 ton French wine			
1 ton vinegar			
1 hd. wt. candle wick			
1 1/2 hd. wt. rough flax			
2 hd. wt. prunes			
1/2 hd. wt. currants			
1 1/2 hd. wt. powder sugar			

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
					John Cutler, Ind.
					allowed the master and company
					John Coxall and Mr. Jackson [Ind
34 9 Dec.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Amsterdam	William Turpin & Co. Ind.
					John Cutler, Ind.
					Jonathan Lawe, Ind.

<i>Goods</i>			
$\frac{1}{2}$ ton French wine			
$\frac{1}{2}$ ton vinegar			
1 hd. wt. candle wick			
$1\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. battery			
$2\frac{1}{2}$ lasts small bond pitch and tar			
1 hd. wt. currants			
3 hd. wt. prunes			
$\frac{3}{4}$ hd. wt. powder sugar			
$\frac{3}{4}$ hd. wt. loaf sugar			
$1\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. rough flax			
1 hd. wt. powder sugar			
20 cast uncovered jugs			
$\frac{1}{2}$ ton vinegar			
1 hd. wt. powder sugar			
2 hd. wt. rough flax			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. dressed flax			
1 thou. wt. prunes			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. currants			
1 hd. wt. candle wick			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar			
3 hd. wt. rough flax			
1 hd. wt. candle wick			
3 hd. wt. prunes			
1 hd. wt. . . .			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. . . .			
12 hd. wt. prunes			
2 hd. wt. candle wick			
2 hd. wt. rough flax			
$\frac{1}{2}$ hd. wt. powder sugar			
1 hd. wt. loaf sugar			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>from</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
35 11 Dec.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co.. Ind.
					Thomas Tooly, Ind.
					William Turpin Ind.
					John Coxall, Ind.
					allowed the master
36 23 Dec.	Violet, Lynn	16	John Seagon, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ellis & Co Ind.
					Bartholomew Wornall, Ind
					allowed the master

<i>Goods</i>			
3 lasts small bond pitch and tar			
1½ hd. wt. battery			
2 hd. wt. powder sugar			
1 hd. wt. refined sugar			
12 hd. wt. rough flax			
1½ hd. wt. dressed flax			
4 hd. wt. rice			
2 hd. wt. candle wick			
4 hd. wt. rough flax			
½ hd. wt. dressed flax			
1 hd. cast uncovered pots			
½ hd. wt. refined sugar			
1 hd. wt. powder sugar			
15 gallons aquavita			
1½ hd. wt. currants			
2 hd. wt. rice			
1 hd. wt. currants			
3 hd. wt. rough flax			
½ hd. wt. powder sugar			
1 hd. wt. candle wick			
½ hd. wt. dressed flax			
½ hd. cast uncovered jugs			
1 hd. wt. candle wick			
2 hd. wt. rice			
10 gallons aquavita			
½ hd. cast uncovered pots			
½ hd. wt. powder sugar			
3 tons French wine			
2 tons vinegar			
2 lasts great bond tar			
2½ hd. wt. powder sugar			
½ hd. wt. refined sugar			
1 hd. wt. powder sugar			
40 cast uncovered jugs			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
1640 37 22 Jan.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly & Co., Ind. allowed the master and company
38 23 Jan.	Content, Boston	25	Anthony Kellett, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, Ind.
39 27 Jan.	Elizabeth, Boston	90	Thomas Bottomley, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly & Co., Ind. allowed the master and company
40 2 Mar.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	John Thorpe, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Foxley, Ind.
41 9 Mar.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford & Co., Ind.
42 4 Apr.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe, & Co., Ind.
43 24 Apr.	William, Boston	25	Nicholas Jackson, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Turpin & Co., Ind.

<i>Goods</i>		
4 foddors lead		
15 thousand oil cakes		
2 hd. wt. glue		
$\frac{1}{4}$ fodder lead		
12 lasts rapeseed		
17 foddors lead		
3 lasts coleseed		
1 last linseed		
2 thou. wt. glue		
$1\frac{1}{4}$ hd. wt. long horse hair		
25 thou. rapeseed cakes		
5 hd. goose wings, 10s.		
1 fodder lead		
1 fodder lead		
$1\frac{1}{2}$ lasts linseed		
1 last coleseed		
$4\frac{1}{2}$ foddors lead		
4 foddors lead		
1 last rapeseed		
2 chaldrons coal Newcastle measure		
5 thou. oil cakes		
2 chaldrons coal Newcastle measure		
5 thou. rape oil cakes		
4 foddors lead		

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
44 16 May	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Turpin & Co., Ind.
45 30 May	Little Content, Boston	26	Edward Dunn, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind. allowed the master and company
46 1 Jul.	White Hound, Danzig	80	Andrew Folke, Al.	Danzig	Matthew Topham, Ind. Bartholomew Wormall, Ind
47 28 Jul.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind.
48 15 Aug.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	John Thorpe, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Tooly & Co., Ind. Samuel Fisher [Ind.] allowed John Coxall allowed the master and company
49 17 Sep.	William, Lynn	18	John . . . Ind.	Rotterdam	Matthew . . . Ind.

<i>Goods</i>			
<p>3 lasts linseed 3 foddors lead 1½ hd. wt. long horse hair 2 thou. rape oil cakes 5 chaldrons coal Newcastle measure 5 foddors lead 6 hd. wt. glue ½ fodder lead</p>			
<p>4 thou. sheep leather tawed without the wool 2 thou. 5 hd. lambskins morkins 6 thou. lambskins morkins</p>			
<p>4½ lasts linseed 5 foddors lead 20 hd. wt. glue 13 lasts rapeseed</p>			
<p>4 lasts rapeseed 1 fodder lead</p>			
<p>1 hd. wt. long horse hair</p>			
<p>½ fodder lead</p>			
<p>8 lasts <i>rapeseed</i></p>			

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
50 24 Sep.	Trial, Newcastle	24	Thomas Selby, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford Co., Ind.
					allowed the master and company
51 5 Oct.	Thomas and Harry, Lynn	16	Henry Armstrong, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Kirby Ind.
52 6 Oct.	Providence, Boston	60	Henry Rosse, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Cony and William Foxley, Ind.
					The master, Ind.
53 9 Oct.	Fortune, Boston	20	John Full, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Turpin Ind.
					John Layme,† Al.
					allowed the master and company
54 13 Oct.	Elizabeth, Scarborough	40	William Trott, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind.
55 22 Oct.	Rose Anne, Boston	50	John Thorpe, Ind.	Bordeaux	William Wight and Henry Kelsey, Ind.
					allowed the master

Goods

5 foddors lead		
2 lasts linseed		
5 lasts coleseed		
4 hd. wt. glue		
$\frac{1}{4}$ fodder lead		
8 lasts coleseed		
3 foddors lead		
5 chaldrons coal Newcastle measure		
2 lasts coleseed		
$1\frac{1}{2}$ foddors lead		
3 hd. wt. glue		
4 lasts coleseed		
$\frac{1}{2}$ last seed		
18 lasts coleseed		
3 foddors lead		
$\frac{1}{2}$ fodder lead		

BOSTON PORT BOOKS

<i>Date</i>	<i>Ship</i>	<i>Bur- then</i>	<i>Master</i>	<i>to</i>	<i>Merchant</i>
56 26 Oct.	Post, Boston	30	John Blumfield, Ind.	Rotterdam	Thomas Lawe & Co., Ind. William Turpin Ind.
57 29 Oct.	Violet, Lynn	16	John Seagon, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ellis, Ind.
58 11 Dec.	Sarah, Boston	24	John Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	William Wight, & Co., Ind. allowed the master and company
59 15 Dec.	Unity, Boston	12	Joseph Adams, Ind.	Rotterdam	John Ampleford, Ind.

Goods

3 lasts rapeseed

$\frac{1}{2}$ fodders lead

5 lasts rapeseed

1 fodder lead

1 hd. wt. glue

4 lasts coleseed

1 last linseed

5 hd. wt. glue

1 hd. wt. long horse hair

$\frac{1}{2}$ fodders lead

1 fodder lead

6 lasts rapeseed

1 last linseed

1 last hempseed

thou. oil cakes

fodder lead

INDEX OF PERSONS

NOTE OF EXPLANATION

Personal names occur in the original port books with constant slight variations. They have been standardised in the text when they clearly belong to the same person, but not when there is any doubt. Thus 'Blofield' and 'Blumfield' are perhaps one person, as also 'Atkin' and 'Atkins'. Cross-references draw attention to less obvious cases of probable identity.

- (*illegible*), 92 (2), 114, 120 (2), 294 (2)
, Henry, 112
, John, 114, 316
, Matthew, 316
, Paul, 94, 104
, Peter, 104
, Thomas, 296
son, Robert, 156
- Adams, Edmund, xxxviii, 168 (2), 170, 188, 190, 244, 250, 254, 258, 280, 284
 Edward, xxxviii, 168, 172, 176
 John, 320
 Joseph, xxxviii, 178, 180, 184, 186, 192, 216, 218, 220, 274, 282, 320
 Adamson, Adam, 118
 Addison, John, 50
 Thomas, 200
 Allington, John, surveyor of the customs, xxix, 2, 28
 Allwin, William, 120
 Ambler, Robert, 29, 32, 36
 Ampleford, John, xxxiv, 104, 116, 128, 138, 142, 144, 148, 150, 160, 170, 172, 178, 180, 186, 192, 195, 200, 204, 206, 214 (3), 216, 218, 219, 220 (2), 224, 228, 234, 236, 238, 242, 248, 250 (2), 254, 258, 260, 274, 280, 284, 292, 294, 308, 314, 318, 320
 Anderson, David, 87, 90, 94 (2), 98, 100, 102 (2), 104, 106, 134
 Thomas, xxxv, 30
 — (*another*), 102
 Andrew, Richard, 4
 Andrews, William, 260
 Arenson, Walter, 114
 Armstrong, Henry, 318
 Artepewes, Garrett, 74
 Askham, Thomas, collector of the customs, xxviii (2), xxix, xxxi, 183
 Atkin, John, 13, 20
 William, 76, 111, 114
- Atkins, John, xxxiv, 254, 258, 270 (2), 272, 276, 278, 284, 288 (2), 292, 300, 302 (2), 306
- Bagitt, James, Exchequer clerk ? 197, 218
 Baillie, Ralph, xxiv, 104, 134, 136
 Balcanquell, George, xlv (2), 4, 6, 42, 46, 48, 50, 52, 56 (2), 60, 62 (2), 64, 68, 74, 92, 154
 James, 154
 Balfour, William, 102, 190
 Bannack, Broder, 122, 124
 Barber, Robert, 64
 Barker, John, 54
 Barnaby, William, xxxiv, 24, 40, 47, 48, 50, 54, 58, 61, 62, 74, 80, 90 (2), 133, 136, 148, 150, 154
 Barnes, Erick, 204, 224, 230, 232, 236
 John, 120
 Baro or Baron, Peter, D.D., xlii
 Baron, Andrew, comptroller of the customs, xxix (3), xxxi, xlii-xliii, 16, 27, 46, 73 (2), 183, 196
 Peter, doctor of medicine, xxix, xlii-xliii; merchant, 39, 40
 Basset, John, 20 (2), 24
 Bell, Alexander, 104, 116, 118, 122, 128 (4), 133, 138, 144, 148, 162, 166
 Bennett, William, collector of the customs, xxviii (2), 60, 73, 87, 132, 153
 Bentson, Andrew, 232, 266, 294, 296, 304
 Berrill, James, 4, 66, 78
 Black, John, 17, 18, 20, 22, 24
 Blofield, John, 32
 Blumfield, John, xxxviii, 252, 254, 262, 268, 276, 280 (2), 284, 290, 298, 304, 312, 314 (2), 316, 320
 Boise, John, 140
 Bold, Edward, 276
 Boswell, John, 87, 92, 100, 102, 104
 Bottomley, Thomas, xxxviii, xlv, xlvi, 64, 68, 90, 98, 100, 106, 116, 118, 126, 156, 200, 204, 214, 290, 314

- Bright, John, 54
 Nicholas, 282
 Peter, 50
 Brooke, Richard, 140
 Brown, Godfrey, 236
 Henry, 260
 Robert, xxxv, 236, 246
 Samuel, xxxviii, 106, 133, 136, 148,
 160, 162, 166
 Bruce, Sir George, 84 (2)
 Bulmer,, farmer of the customs, 9
 Thomas, 92
 Burdeaux, Peter, 46, 48, 50
 Burt, Saunder, 50
 Burton, William, 222, 246
 Byles, John, 272
- Caborne, George, Exchequer clerk (?),
 253
 Cammock,, 116
 Henry, xxxiv, 70, 111, 114, 134, 140,
 146, 156
 John, xxxiv, 40, 48, 100, 106, 116,
 118 (2), 120, 124, 128, 130 (4),
 133, 136 (2), 144, 148, 150 (2), 158,
 166, 184, 186, 240
 Leonard, xxiii, xxxiv, 24, 29 (2),
 30, 32 (2), 36, 42, 44, 47, 48, 50
 (2), 54 (2), 56 (2), 58 (2), 60, 61,
 62 (2), 66, 70, 76, 82, 84, 90 (2),
 96, 98, 104, 106, 122, 126, 128,
 184, 186
 Carlile, Edward, xxxviii, 174, 176, 180,
 188, 198, 202, 204, 212, 214, 230,
 232, 240, 278, 284
 Cary, John, 17, 18, 22
 Casterson, Claus, 116
 Cecil, Thomas, Earl of Exeter, xlii
 Chambers, William, xxxviii, 116, 118, 128
 Chapman, Robert, 92
 Chester, John, 6, 8
 Clark, Arthur, 24
 Robert, 64, 140 (2)
 Clase, Peter, 164
 Clauson, George, 298, 304
 Clement, Robert, 102
 Cock, Arnold, 118
 Richard, 36 (2)
 Collier, John, 46, 48, 50, 56
 William, 76, 78, 80, 84
 Collin, John, 13, 20, 24
 Congham, Henry, 68, 140
 Cony, William, xxxiv, 172, 188, 195,
 200, 206 (2), 208, 224, 226, 240,
 244 (2), 246, 250, 252, 256, 260,
 262, 264, 274, 278, 288 (2), 292,
 298, 300, 302, 318
 Cook, James, 30
 Cooks, William, 290
 Cooper, Thomas xxxv, 118, 142, 168, 170,
 172, 176, 178
 Coppin, George, xxxviii, 206 (2), 214
 (3), 216, 219, 220, 240
- Coppin—*cont.*
 John, xxxv, xlv, 6, 8, 13 (2), 22, 24,
 34, 36 (2), 118, 120 (3)
 Corier, John, 32
 Cornelison, Adrian, 118
 John, 112
 Peter, 110, 112
 Cornelius, Adrian, 30, 36
 Jacob, 174
 Cotton, John, Puritan divine, xlii
 Coulson, Thomas, 62
 Cowe, Thomas, 74
 Coxall, John, xxxiv, 256, 258, 264, 272
 (2), 274, 282 (2), 284 (2), 288,
 294, 304, 306, 310, 312, 316
 Cozen, John, 28, 30, 32, 34 (2)
 Cressett, Edward, 280, 282
 Crone, Claus, 94, 104
 Cunstable, Robert, 76, 90
 Curtney, Peter, 130
 Cutler, John, 294, 302, 310 (2)
- Dale, Richard, 188
 Danielson, Cornelius, 112, 114, 128,
 132, 134, 138, 142, 146, 148,
 150
 Davison, John, 4, 6 (2), 10 (2), 18, 20, 22,
 24
 Dawes, Sir Abraham, surveyor-general of
 the customs, 28, 215, 264
 John, surveyor of the customs, xxix
 (2), 2 (2), 16, 27, 29 (2)
 Sir Thomas, 291, 299
 Dawson, James, xxxviii (2), 6, 8, 30
 Dekitch, Francis, 133, 148
 De Lewe, Adrian, 20, 24
 Derrickson, Claus, 133, 134, 148
 Cornelius, 158
 Roger, 122
 De Wild, Cornelius, 52, 68 (2)
 Dickinson, Peter, 90
 Roger, xxiv, 44, 134, 142
 Ditton, John, xxxv, 36, 56
 Dorrington, John, xxxv, 8 (2)
 Douglas, Archibald, 6, 104, 153, 166
 David, 102, 128
 Henry, 148
 Dowdye, Yelmer, 174
 Duffield, George, 78
 Dunken, Robert, 17, 18
 Dunn, Edward, 300, 316
- Eades, Simon, xxxv, 6, 8, 78, 94
 Eaton, William, 166
 Eldred, Anthony, xxxviii (2), 70, 76
 Ellis, John, xxxiv, 178, 204, 222, 254,
 258, 260, 266, 280, 292, 300, 306,
 312, 320
 English, William, 102
 Everson, Gilbert, 126, 130
 Eylestone, Thomas, 296

- Fargison, John, 50, 62, 104, 106, 114, 202, 212, 232
 Ferrett, James, 188
 Field, Joshua, 92
 Fisher, John, 22
 Samuel, xxxv, 258, 274, 282, 316
 Fletcher, James, 44 (2)
 Folke, Andrew, xlix (3), 1, 266, 282, 296, 316
 Forkner, Thomas, 162
 Forsett, Richard, collector of the customs, xxviii (2), 27, 28
 Fox, Jacob, 118
 Foxley, Isabel, 188
 Matthew, xxxiv, xlv (3), xlvii, xlviii, 29, 32, 36, 44, 52, 56, 64, 66, 68, 70, 98
 William, xxxiv, 194, 195, 200, 202, 204, 206, 208, 214, 240, 244, 256, 262 (2), 264, 268, 274, 284, 290, 296, 299, 314, 318
 Franson, Crone, 108
 Frederickson, Derrick, 58
 Full, John, xxxviii, 252, 256, 262, 274, 284, 288, 294, 300, 310, 314, 316, 318

 Gabriel, John, 42
 Garrett, . . . , 122
 Goff, Thomas, xlviii, 122
 William, xxxv, 174 (2), 188 (3), 190 (2)
 Gowie, Thomas, 154
 Green, John, 18
 William, xxxiv, xlviii, xlix, 176, 194, 200 (2), 202 (2), 204, 212, 230, 232, 246, 248
 Greenwell, John, 226
 Gregbie, John, 36
 Grimball, Robert, 138
 Grimmet, John, 118
 Guians, Lucas, 138

 Halkett, Henry, 6, 17, 18, 22
 Hall, Renall, xxxv, 13, 24
 Hance, Hovert, 296. *See also* Hovert, Hans
 Hanse, Obadiah, 120, 122, 124, 138, 156, 158, 162
 Hanson, Hans, 3, 4, 292, 296, 302
 Hardie, Robert, 32
 Harmens, John, 198. *See also* Harnes, John
 Harnes, Haie, 160
 John, 94. *See also* Harmens, John
 Harris, Robert, 44
 Harrison, John, 215
 Hartman, John, 280
 Haughton, Thomas, collector of the customs, xxviii, xxix, 60, 73, 87, 132, 153, 183, 196

 Haunselin, Inderwark, 296
 Hawkred, Anthony, xxxv, 24 (2), 34 (2), 36
 Hay, Alexander, 122, 124, 140
 David, 6, 13, 20, 24, 29, 30 (2), 32, 34, 61, 62, 64, 66, 74 (2), 78, 80, 84
 George, 20
 Hays, Robert, 54, 68
 Helkins, Charles, 122
 Henrickson, Hugh, 96, 98
 Hesells, Anna, 162
 Hill, Edward, 140, 158
 Hillary, Joseph, 84, 133, 148
 Hillson, Andrew, 308
 Hoborne, Roger, xlvii, 122
 Hogg, John, 50, 52, 54, 58
 Hopkins, Thomas, xxxv, 8
 Horncassell, William, xlvii, 66, 70
 Horner, John, xxxii n.
 Houblon, Daniel, xxxv, 44, 46, 48
 Houching, David, 268
 Hovert, Hans, 266, 270. *See also* Hance, Hovert
 Hoysone, Thomas, 40
 Hudson, Anthony, 8
 Hutchen, James, 6
 John, 17, 18 (2), 22
 Hutton, James, 98

 Ile, Alice, 140
 Isinbrand, Jacob, 94
 Israell, Anthony, xl, 42, 44, 48, 52, 54, 56 (2), 58 (3), 66, 68, 70 (3), 74, 76, 78, 80, 84 (4), 88, 90, 92, 94, 98, 100, 104, 106, 120, 124 (2), 126, 128, 130 (2), 133, 134, 138, 142, 144, 148 (2), 150 (4), 153 (2), 154, 158, 160, 162, 166 (4)
 Henry, 52, 56, 94, 96, 98, 104 (2), 106, 142 (2), 144, 162

 Jackson, Mr., 310
 Edmund, xxxiv, 194-6 *pass.*, 200, 206 (3), 208 (2), 212 (2), 214 (3), 216, 219, 220, 222, 226, 228 (2), 234, 236, 238 (2), 242, 246 (3), 248 (3), 250
 Nicholas, xxxviii (2), 202, 212, 314
 Robert, 92, 130
 Jacobs, Lucas, 198, 280
 Jacobson, Abraham, 88, 100, 112, 114, 118, 120, 124, 128 (2), 130 (2)
 Claus, 90, 110 (2), 112, 130, 134, 144, 150
 Cornelius, 130
 Hubert, 88, 100, 106, 122
 Samuel, 276
 Jasper, Erick, 50
 Jennson, David, 76, 84
 Johnson, Albert, 52

Jasper—*cont.*

- Andrew, 264
 Claus, 138, 174
 Cornelius, 78, 94
 Coson, xlvii, 80
 Derrick, 98
 Henry, 120
 — (another), 188
 John, 68
 Melchar, 76, 78, 80, 94, 96, 98, 116, 160 (2)
 Simon, 56, 133, 148
- Kellett, Anthony, xxxviii, 258, 264, 272, 280 (2), 282, 314
 Kellowe, Charles, 183, 188
 Kelsey, Henry, 252, 256, 262, 272, 292, 308, 318
 Kernes, James, 76
 Killigrew, Sir William, 300
 King, John, 8
 Kirby, William, 318
- Lallam, Thomas, xxxviii, 186, 192
 Lancaster, John, 68
 Lanthorn, David, 92
 Lawe, Alexander, 4, 114, 116, 136 (2), 138, 142, 144, 148, 158, 162
 James, 3 (2), 4, 27, 32 (2), 34
 John, 27, 30, 110, 112, 114, 116, 120, 122, 124, 128, 134, 138, 142 (2), 144, 153, 154, 156, 158, 162 (2), 166
 Jonathan, 278, 294, 310
 Saunder, 76
 Thomas, xxxiv, 170, 172, 176, 178 (2), 180 (2), 184, 186, 192, 195–6 *pass.*, 198, 202 (2), 204 (2), 206, 208, 212 (3), 214 (2), 216 (2), 218, 219, 220, 222 (2), 228, 230 (4), 232, 238, 240 (2), 242, 244, 248, 250 (2), 253 *pass.*, 254, 258, 260 (2), 262, 264, 268 (2), 272, 276, 280 (2), 282, 284, 290 (2), 294, 296 (2), 298, 302, 304 (2), 308 (2), 312, 314 (2), 316 (2), 318, 320
 Lawrence, Canutus, 40, 42
 Lawson, John, 268, 272, 294, 302, 308
 Layme, John, 287, 300, 318. *See also* Lyans
 Leed, John, 64
 Leedall, Bartholemew, 140
 Lowdon, Robert, 34
 Lupton, Thomas, 4, 24
 Luventson, Barnock, 96
 Lyans, Mr., 252, 262, 287. *See also* Layme, John
 Lyneson, Cornelius, 190, 192, 212
 Lynsey, Robert, 52

- Martin, Abraham, 112
 Martyn, Peter, 190
 Masman, Michael, 20
 May, Thomas, 154
 Meeke, Robert, 202, 212, 232
 Melvin, Thomas, 18, 20, 24
 Meyblo, Thomas, 24
 Miller, John, 34, 36
 Milles, Thomas, collector of the customs at Sandwich, xxx
 Moore, John, farmer of the customs, 16 (2)
 More, John, 66, 116, 140, 146, 154
 Morgan, William, xxxviii, 50, 54, 56, 58, 60, 62, 82, 84
 Mould, Edward, xxxviii, 172 (2), 176, 178 (2), 184, 186, 200, 260, 284, 290
 Robert, xxxviii, 22, 36
 Moysa, Jacob, 62
 Mustell, Peter, 90
- Neffield, William, xlviii (2), 204, 212, 230, 248
 Nelson, Matthias, 260, 266, 270
 Nicholson, Peter, 118
 Nicols, Robert, 96
 Nonings, Hugh, 226
- Olly, Dennis, 130
- Palmer, Francis, collector of the customs, xxviii (2), 2 (2), 13, 15
 Parish, John, searcher, xxix (2)
 Parker, William, 282
 Parkinson, Robert, xlv, 6
 Parrishe, Joyse, 2, 3, 4 (2), 8 (2)
 Paterick, John, 248
 Paul, Christian, 116
 Paulson, Joseph, 183, 188, 190, 198, 202, 204 (2), 222, 226, 230 (2), 232, 236
 Peter, 260
 Penn, Joice, 64, 68
 Pennifather, John, 153 (2), 158, 166 (2)
 Nicholas, 230
 Peterson, Claus, 110, 116, 118, 120, 128 (2), 136, 138, 142, 148
 John, 54, 58, 240
 Paul, 96, 304
 Peter, 102 (2), 108, 110, 112 (3), 114, 118, 120 (2), 296
 Rowland, 136
 Philips, Leonard, 92
 Richard, 106
 Plain, William, 44
 Portevile, John, 20, 24
 Portivall, John, xxxiv, 196, 212
 Poskett, William, 260, 280
 Powlin, Roger, 36

Pownson, James, 6, 10
 John, 47, 48
 Prisman, John, 202
 Putresse, Edward, 8

Ramsden, Henry, xxxiv, xxxv, xlvii, 80
 Raven, John, 134
 Rawson, Peter, 276
 Rayners, Robert, 169, 170
 Reeks, Edmund, 40
 Revell, John, xxxviii, 204, 214, 238, 242,
 248, 250, 272, 284
 Reynolds, Thomas, 39, 40, 42, 44, 48, 56,
 58
 Reynoldson, Thomas, 6, 8
 Riggs, George, 89, 94, 98, 100, 106, 116,
 120, 128 (4)
 Rikerby, John, xxxv, 50
 Riverson, William, 110, 114, 120, 124
 Robinson, Robert, 236
 Roidie, James, 232
 Rosse, Henry, xxxviii, 200, 208, 226, 240,
 270, 280, 282, 318
 Russell, George, 36
 William, 36

S...., Thomas, xxxiv, xlviii, 160
 Sanders, William, 278
 Sawier, Robert, 36
 Se...., Boyes, 308
 Seagon, John, 208, 216, 226, 228, 234,
 238, 246 (2), 248 (2), 256, 312, 320
 Seaton, David, 47, 48, 68, 76, 84
 Selby, Thomas, 308, 318
 Sensen, Daniel, 218, 220, 246
 Shancks, Henry, 190
 Shipout, John, xxiii, 29, 32
 Shippboie, Howdie, 156, 158
 Sibsey, Simon, xxxviii (2), 204, 208, 212,
 214, 224, 246
 Simson, James, 64, 74, 114, 118
 Skecke, James, 30
 Skinner, Robert, 68, 90, 96, 104
 Thomas, 66, 74, 80
 Slany, Thomas, 172, 176, 236
 Slee, George, comptroller of the customs,
 xxix (3), xxxi, xliii (2), 196, 197,
 218 (2), 219, 253; merchant, 214
 Smith, Ambrose, collector of the customs,
 xxviii (2), 2, 13, 15
 Matthew, 22
 Nicholas, 22
 Thomas, 36
 Spalding, Thomas, 202
 Spencer, David, 52
 Stafford, Matthew, xxxiv, 154
 Steelson, Hans, 264, 268
 Stephenson, William, 39, 40 (2)
 Stevenson, William, 29, 32
 Stiefe, Henrik, 88, 100
 Storie, William, xxxiv, 144, 150, 154, 166
 (2)

Summerwell, James, 50
 Swinarton, Sir John, farmer of the
 customs, 16 (2)
 Tansey, Alexander, xxxv, 124, 138, 144
 Taylor, William, 224
 Tennant, John, 3 (2), 4, 66, 87, 90, 96,
 100, 110, 112, 140
 Thompson, David, 4, 17, 18 (2), 22 (2)
 Edmund, 48, 56 (2), 156
 Henry, 17, 18
 James, 22
 Jonas, xxiv, 96, 104, 106 (3), 108,
 136, 150, 154
 Thomas, 32, 50
 Thorpe, John, xxxviii (2), 176, 178, 180,
 228, 232, 246, 278, 296, 306, 314,
 316, 318
 Tirwhitt, Robert, 213, 249
 Tolle, Thomas, 130, 138. *See also* Tooley,
 Thomas
 Tompson, Christian, xxii
 Tonge, John, 172, 226, 250
 Tooley, Thomas, xxxiv, 170, 174, 180,
 186, 192, 194-6 *pass.*, 198, 202,
 206, 208, 212 (2), 214 (2), 216,
 219, 220, 224, 228, 234, 236, 238
 (2), 242, 246, 248, 250, 253 *pass.*,
 256, 258, 262, 264, 268, 274, 276,
 280 (2), 282, 284 (2), 288, 290 (3),
 294, 300, 304, 306, 312, 314 (2),
 316. *See also* Tolle, Thomas
 Topham, Matthew, xxxiv, xxxv, xlix
 (2), 1 (2), 266, 282, 296, 316
 Torr, Thomas, 61, 62
 Trigge, George, searcher, xxix, xxxi,
 110, 132, 168 (2), 169, 197 (2),
 253 (2), 287 (2)
 Troleson, Paul, 138, 140
 Trott, William, 318
 Trowleson, John, 18, 24
 Tubbin, Nicholas, 111, 114
 Turberville, Thomas, 22
 Turpin, John, 288
 William, xxxiv, 170, 172 (2), 176,
 178, 194, 198, 202, 204, 206, 214
 (2), 219, 220, 224, 228 (2), 234,
 238 (3), 242, 248, 250, 252-3, 254,
 256, 262 (2), 266, 268, 270, 272,
 274, 276, 280, 282, 284 (2), 288,
 290 (2), 294, 300, 302 (2), 306,
 308, 310, 312, 314, 316, 318, 320
 Vanderlure, John, 264, 270
 Katherine, 256
 Peter, collector of the customs, xxix,
 xxxi, 196; merchant, xxiv, xxxiv,
 3, 4 (2), 6, 8, 10, 17, 18, 30, 36, 44
 (2), 47, 48, 50, 54, 58, 60, 61, 62
 (2), 66, 74, 80, 87, 88, 90 (3), 96,
 98 (2), 100 (2), 104, 111, 112, 114

Vauderlure, Peter—*cont.*

(2), 116, 118 (2), 120, 122, 126,
133, 134, 136 (2), 140, 144 (2), 146,
148, 150, 156 (2), 162, 184, 186,
200, 204, 208, 224, 226, 234, 240,
244, 246, 248, 250

Vaughan, Francis, 192

Vorkyn, Ouliff, 6, 8

Walker, George, 34, 64, 80, 87, 100, 122
Henry, 34, 36

Wallis, John, 68

Waters, Robert, xlviii, 160

Waterson, James, 30

Watson, John, 272

Webster, Archibald, 32, 34

Weymbes, John, 16, 18, 22

Whinell, James, 270

White, Robert, 29, 30

Wight, William, xxxiv, 236, 254, 258,
260, 264, 274, 280 (3), 282 (2), 290,
292, 298, 300, 302, 304, 318, 320

Wiles, Robert, xxxv, 254, 256, 278, 300,
304

Wilkin, Nicholas, xxxv, 54

Wilkinson, Robert, 22

Williamson, James, 54

Peter, 56

Thomas, 24

Walter, xlv, 4, 18, 20, 22

William, 52 (2), 54, 62, 64, 76, 78,
80 (2), 84, 122

Wilson, John, 34

Winne, John, 42

Wise, David, 144

Wolliner, Richard, xxxviii, 89, 100, 106

Wootton, William, 36

Wormall, Bartholemew, 1, 8, 312, 316

Worsnam, John, 133, 148

Wright, John, 64, 130

Thomas, 264

Yarnesen, Christian, xxii, 276, 287, 294,
302, 308

Yarson, Urin, 287, 298, 304

Yates, Alexander, xxxv, xlvi, 64, 68, 76

Young, John, 66, 70, 136

INDEX OF PLACES

NOTE OF EXPLANATION

Place-names have been indexed in their modern forms, as they are given in the text. The modern form is followed by the variant forms which occur in the original port books. Where the modern form does not occur in the original, it is separated from the variants by a semi-colon. Thus 'Amsterdam' occurs in the original, 'Anstruther' does not. The reader is therefore able to form his own opinion as to the correctness of my identification in certain difficult cases.

.... (illegible), 90, 92 (3), 112, 120, 160,
294 (3)

Amsterdam, Anserdam, Ansterdam
[Netherlands], xxiv, xxxix, xl
(3), 8, 29, 32, 34, 36 (2), 39, 40-4
pass., 46, 48-58 *pass.*, 64-70 *pass.*,
74-84 *pass.*, 88 (2), 89, 90-108
pass., 110 (2), 112-30 *pass.*, 133
(4), 134-50 *pass.*, 153 (3), 154-66
pass., 202, 204 (2), 214 (2), 228 (2),
234, 236, 246, 248 (2), 272, 280,
282 (3), 290, 300, 310

Anstruther; Anseroder, Ansteroder, An-
stroder, Anserudder, *etc.* [co. Fife,
Scotland], 17, 18, 20, 22, 24

Asdoll [Norway?], xxi, 252, 276, 302 (2),
308 (2)

Attmore [*unidentified*], 94

Bergen; Northbergen, North Bargaen
[Norway], 32, 36 (2), 54 (2), 58

Bordeaux; Bordaense, Bordaunse, Bor-
deuse, Bordenxe [France], 3, 4,
13, 17 (2), 18 (2), 24, 29, 30 (2),
32, 36, 47, 48, 50, 54, 58 (2), 60,
61, 62 (2), 66 (2), 70, 74, 76, 80,
82, 90 (2), 92, 100, 106, 111, 114,
116, 126, 134, 136, 146, 154, 156,
184, 186, 200 (2), 208 (2), 214, 226,
240 (2), 253, 256, 260, 278 (2),
280, 284 (2), 290, 296, 314, 318 (2)

Boston, Baston [co. Line.], ships of, xxii,
xliv-xlvi, 6 (2), 8 (2), 13, 20, 22
(2), 24 (3), 30, 34 (2), 36 (4), 39,
40 (4), 44, 46, 47, 48-64 *pass.*, 68
(3), 70, 76, 82, 84, 89, 90, 98, 100
(2), 106 (2), 116 (2), 118 (2), 126,
128, 133, 136, 146, 148, 154 (2),
156, 160, 162, 166, 168, 170-*end*,
pass.

Bremen; Breame [Germany], 183, 188

Bridlington; Burlington [co. York], 50

Brittany [France], 136

Burntisland; Bruntelend [co. Fife, Scot-
land], 232 (2)

Calais; Callice [France], 106, 208, 216,
226, 240, 246 (2), 250

Christiana, Cristiania [Norway], 232 (2),
266, 294 (2), 296 (2), 304 (2)

Copenhagen; Capemanhaven, Copen-
haven [Denmark], 112 (2), 308

Culross; Calroise [co. Fife, Scotland], 50

Danzig; Dansk, Danske, *once* Dansaek,
once Danswieke [Poland], xlv-l
pass., 64, 80, 160, 204, 212, 230
(2), 236, 246, 248, 252, 266 (2),
282 (2), 296 (2), 316 (2)

Dort [i.e. Dordrecht, Netherlands], 56
(2), 133 (2), 148 (2)

Dundee [co. Angus, Scotland], 188

Dunkirk; Duncarke, Duncerke, Dunkerk
[France], xxxvi, 212

Dysart; Disart, Disert, Dizart, Dizert
[co. Fife, Scotland], 16, 18 (3),
22 (2)

Elbing; Elbin, Elvin [Poland], xlv-xlvii
pass., l, 52, 56, 64, 66, 68, 70

Elsinore; Elzenore [Denmark], 68

Emden, Embden [Germany], 34, 36, 74
(2), 94 (2), 194, 198 (2)

Enkhuizen; Ancusen, Encusen [Nether-
lands], 20 (2), 24 (2), 102 (2), 108,
110, 112 (2), 114, 122

Flensburg; Flansbrough, *rarely* Flans-
browgh, Flambrowgh, *etc.* [Ger-
many], xxi (2), 76, 78, 80, 94, 98,
116, 264, 268

Flushing, Flusshing [Netherlands], 3, 4, 6 (2), 10 (2), 52 (2), 58 (2), 68
 Fredrikstad; Frederstat, Freerstat, Frederstate, Freerstate, Fredrickstate [Norway], xxi, xxiii, 96, 188, 190, 194, 198, 202, 204 *pass.*, 222 (2), 224, 226 (2), 230 *pass.*, 232 (4), 236 (3), 260 (3), 264, 266 (2), 270 (2), 292, 296 *pass.*, 302, 304

Gdansk, *see* Danzig
 Great Yarmouth, *see* Yarmouth
 Grimsby [co. Linc.], xxxvi

Hamburg; Hambrough, Hamborough [Germany], 88, 100 (2), 212, 226 (2), 246, 280 (2)
 Harlingen; Harling, Harlam [Netherlands], xxiii, 50, 92, 120 (3), 122 (2), 124 (2), 138 (2), 162 (2), 169, 170 (2), 178, 190
 Harwich [co. Essex], 36
 Helsingør, *see* Elsinore
 Hindeloopen; Houlope [Netherlands], 138
 Holland [Netherlands], 68 (2), 172
 Hoorn; Horn [Netherlands], 78, 94, 104 (2), 140, 174
 Hull [i.e. Kingston-upon-Hull, co. York], v, xxvi, xxvii, xxxii n., xxxiii n., xxxiv-xxxv (2), xli, xlvii, lii, 32, 36, 40, 44, 61, 62, 66, 70, 248 (2), 272
 Husum; Housam, Howsam, Howzon, Howzom, *once* Honsam, *once* Hawsam [Germany], xxiii, 6, 8, 40 (2), 42, 94, 96 (2), 122, 124, 160 (3), 298 (2), 304 (2)

Ipswich [co. Suffolk], xxii n., lii

Kelstern; Kelster, Kelstray [co. Linc.], xxi, 4
 Kinghorn; Kingshorn [co. Fife, Scotland], 190
 Kingston-upon-Hull, *see* Hull
 Kirkealdy; Kircaldie, Kircaldie, Kercaldie, Kercaldie, *sometimes* Carcaudie, *etc.* [co. Fife, Scotland], xlv, xlv (2), 3-10 *pass.*, 17-24 *pass.*, 28-36 *pass.*, 42-68 *pass.*, 74-84 *pass.*, 87 (3), 90-106 *pass.*, 110-28 *pass.*, 134, 136 (2), 138 (2), 140 (2), 142 (3), 144 (3), 148, 153, 154 (3), 156 (2), 158 (2), 162 (3), 166, 202, 212, 268

København, *see* Copenhagen
 Kolding; Coldum [Denmark], 174
 Königsberg; C...sbrough [*now* U.S.S.R.], xlvii, l, 122

Langesund; Longsund [Norway], xxi, 252, 268, 272, 294 (3), 302 (2), 308 (2)
 Leghorn, Legorn [Italy], 8 (2)
 Leith, Leyth [co. Midlothian, Scotland], 17, 18, 22 (2), 50, 54, 102
 Lincoln, xxxiv (2)
 Lisbon; Lisborn, Lysborn [Portugal], 36, 84
 Liverpool; Leaverpowle [co. Lanc.], 296
 London, v, xxxv, xli, lii, 8 (2), 78, 188, 202
 Lynn, Linn [co. Norfolk], xxii, xxvii, xxix, xxxiv (2), xlviii, 8, 22, 39, 40, 44 (4), 48, 54, 56 (2), 64, 66 (2), 68 (2), 70, 74, 76, 80, 90 (2), 96, 104, 111, 114, 130, 134, 136, 140 (2), 156, 160, 208, 216, 226, 228, 234, 236, 238, 246 (2), 248 (2), 256, 282, 312, 316, 318, 320

Mayborough, identity of, li n., 1
 Marienburg; Meborowe, Migheborow, Mygheborow [Germany], xlv (2), l, li n., 1, 4, 6
 Mebø [Norway], li n.
 Medemblik; Memmelike [Netherlands], 174
 Middelburg; Middleburg [Netherlands], 2 (2), 4 (4), 8 (4), 13, 24, 30, 36 (4), 68, 130 (3), 150
 Moss; Mosse [Norway], 52

Newcastle [upon Tyne, co. Northumberland], xxxv, xxxix, xlvii, 22, 122, 308, 318
 Nieuport; Newhaven [Belgium], 252, 260, 272
 Norway, xxii, 6 (2), 18, 20, 30 (2), 32 (2), 50-58 *pass.*, 62, 64, 66, 70, 76, 78 (2), 80, 84, 94-98 *pass.*, 116, 122 (2), 124, 138 (2), 140, 156, 158, 160 (2), 174 (3), 188-90 *pass.*, 194, 195, 198, 200, 202 (4), 204, 224, 230, 232, 236, 240 (2), 260 (3), 264, 266 (3), 268 (2), 270 (2), 272, 276, 292, 302, 308

Pittenween; Petieweems, Pettieweames [co. Fife, Scotland], 29, 32, 134

- Rochelle [France], 13
 Rostock; Rosticke [Germany], 30
 Rotterdam, Rodderdam [Netherlands],
 xxxix, 13, 22, 24, 68, 140, 158 (2),
 168, 170-86 *pass.*, 192 (2), 198,
 204, 206 (2), 212-6 *pass.*, 218, 219,
 220 (2), 222, 224, 238 (2), 242, 244,
 246, 248, 250, 253, 254-84 *pass.*,
 288, 290, 294, 298, 300, 304, 306,
 308, 312-20 *pass.*

 St. Andrews, St. Androse [co. Fife, Scot-
 land], 32, 92, 188
 St. Malo; St. Mallo [France], 133, 148
 Sandwich [co. Kent], books written by
 collector of customs at, xxx
 Scarborough, Scarbrough [co. York],
 xlviii (2), 62, 106, 200, 204, 212,
 230, 246, 248, 260 (2), 280, 318
 Scotland, Skotland, xxii, xxxix, 4, 8 (4),
 10, 16, 18, 20-4 *pass.*, 30-4 *pass.*,
 39, 46-56 *pass.*, 60, 61, 62-8 *pass.*,
 74-84 *pass.*, 87 (2), 88, 90-106
pass., 110-28 *pass.*, 134-44 *pass.*,
 148, 153, 154-66 *pass.*, 190, 200,
 202, 212, 268, 276
 Seville; Sivill [Spain], 36
 Sneek; Sneake [Netherlands], 112
 Sønderborg; Sinderbrough [Denmark],
 xxi, 296 (2)
 Spain; Spayne, xxvi, 248
 Stralsund [Germany], xlv, 1
 Sutton [Sutton Bridge (?) co. Linc.], 27,
 36

 Tønsberg; Tonesbergen, Turnsargan,
 Turnsbergen, Tunsburie [Norway],
 xxxvi, 18, 24, 138, 140 (2)
 Trailesound [*unidentified*], 27, 30
 Trälleborg [Sweden], 27

 Uddevalla; Odwell [Sweden], 232

 Veere; Camphire, *sometimes* Camfer,
 Camfier [Netherlands], 20, 112
pass., 114 (2), 120 (2), 128 (2),
 132 (2), 134 (2), 138 (2), 142 (2),
 146 (2), 148, 150, 154, 164 (2),
 190 (2), 192 (2), 212 (2), 218, 220
 (2), 246 (2)
 Vlieland; Flecland, Flicland [Nether-
 lands], 80
 Vlissingen, *see* Flushing

 Wainfleet [co. Linc.], xxi, 24
 Waywood [*unidentified*], 276
 Wells [co. Norfolk], 68
 Workum; Workam [Netherlands], 156,
 158

 Yarmouth [i.e. Great Yarmouth, co.
 Norfolk], xxvi, 36
 York, merchants of, xxxii n., xxxiv-xxxv

INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- Aliens' custom, xxiv, xxv, 132, 153
 Allowances, xxv-xxvi
 Almonds, imported, 141
 Aniseed, imported, 49, 141, 161
 Aniseed water, imported, 201
 Apparel, exported, 283
 Aquavita, imported, 199, 201, 255, 259
 pass., 263, 265 (2), 277, 289, 301,
 313 (2)
 Balks, fir, small, great, middle, *un-*
 specified, imported, 41, 51, 55, 81,
 95 (3), 97 (2), 99 (2), 117, 123 (2),
 125, 139 *pass.*, 157, 159, 161 (3),
 163 (2), 175, 191 (2), 199, 203-5
 pass., 223, 225, 227, 231-3 *pass.*,
 237 (2), 241 (2), 261 (3), 265-73
 pass., 277, 293-309 *pass.*
 Baltic trade, xxiv n., xlv ff.
 Bark, exported, 57 (2), 71, 213; imported,
 67
 Barley, exported, 9 (3), 11, 15, 23-5
 pass., 37 *pass.*, 45 (2), 57 (2),
 177-81 *pass.*; imported, 199
 Battery, imported, 39, 41, 163, 229, 239,
 259, 271, 273, 291, 293 (2), 295 (2),
 299, 305, 311, 313
 Bays (cloth), exported, 193
 Beans, exported, 9, 11 (2), 15, 23-5 *pass.*,
 37 (2), 85 (3); imported, 113
 (2), 115, 119, 137
 Beer, exported, 15, 23, 59
 Beeswax, exported, 285. *See also* Wax
 Bill of store, xxvi
 Boston, foreign trade of, v, xxxix ff.;
 coasting trade of, v, xvii, xviii;
 Dutch trade, xxxix-xli, xlii, lii-
 liii; Scandinavian trade, xxxix-
 xli; Scottish trade, xxxvi, xxxix,
 liii
 port of, xxvii; quays, xxvii; cus-
 tom-house, xxvii, xxix, xxx, 14,
 28
 merchants, xxxiv-xxxv; shipping,
 xxxv ff.; a decayed port?, xxxvii-
 xxxviii
 Boston Haven, xxvi, xxvii, xxxvii
 Brazil wood, imported, 145, 159
 Bricks, exported, 71, 283
 Brimstone, imported, 243
 Brown of Spain, imported, 229, 235, 243
 Buflins (cloth), imported, 121
 Butter, xxvi, xxxiii; exported, 195 (2),
 213-7 *pass.*, 247 51 *pass.*
 Caddows (cloth), imported, 145
 Calfskins, exported, 9 (2)
 Cambrie, imported, 81
 Candle wick, imported, 139, 155 (2), 161,
 163, 168-73 *pass.*, 184, 187, 199
 (2), 201, 205, 207 (2), 209, 218-25
 pass., 229 (2), 235-9 *pass.*, 245,
 255, 257, 269, 273 (2), 275-9 *pass.*,
 289 (3), 293 (2), 295 (2), 303,
 307-13 *pass.*
 Candy, brown, imported, 141, 159
 Capravins, imported, 43, 53, 55, 65, 67
 (2), 75, 77, 81, 95, 97, 123, 125,
 143, 157, 159
 Cask, empty, imported, 227
 Chairs, green, imported, 99, 173, 185,
 187 (2), 199, 273, 291
 Cheese, imported, 125
 Cider, imported, 209
 Cider eager, imported, 218, 227, 261,
 273 (2), 295
 Cinnamon, imported, 141
 Civil wars, xviii, xlii-xliii
 Clapboard, imported, xlvii, xlviii, xlix,
 29, 33, 35, 39, 41 (2), 43, 49 (2),
 53, 67, 75, 79, 88, 93-101 *pass.*,
 119, 123, 125 (2), 135 (2), 139, 143,
 145, 155, 159, 161 (2), 163 (2),
 187, 205, 231 (2), 237, 275, 277
 Clerk of the custom-house, xxix, xxxi
 Cloths, short, broad, northern, Suffolk,
 exported, xlv, 45 (2), 59 (2), 69,
 71, 85, 131, 149, 247, 297
 Cloves, imported, 159
 Coal, farm of, 2, 9; Sunderland and
 Newcastle, 195-6; exported, 9,
 25 (2), 45, 57, 59, 71 (2), 85 (2),
 105, 107 (2), 193, 195-6, 213-5
 pass., 247, 251, 253, 281-5 *pass.*,
 315 (2), 317, 319; imported, 46,
 49, 51, 81, 93, 125, 145
 Coast bonds, xvii
 Cocketts and warrants, xv, xvi, xvii and
 n., xxix, xxxii
 Codfish, imported, 5
 Colefish, imported, 5, 113, 141
 Coleseed, exported, 23, 25 (2), 281-5
 pass., 315 (2), 319 *pass.*, 321
 Collector of the customs, duties, xv, xvi,
 xviii, xxx; accounting, xix, 1-2,
 14 6, 28-9; appointment and
 residence, xxviii-xxix; salary,
 fees, expenses, xxix-xxx, 14, 28
 Comptroller of the customs, duties, xv,
 xvi, xviii; appointment and resi-
 dence, xxviii-xxix; salary, fees,
 xxxix-xxx, 14, 28
 Cony skins, exported, xlv, xlv, xlix, 45,
 57 (2), 69, 85, 215, 283

Cabbages, imported, 43

Cable, imported, 75

- Copperas, imported, 229 (2), 231, 235
 Cottons, exported, 45, 107
 Cotton wick, imported, 143
 Coverlets, imported, 99
 Currants, imported, 168-71 *pass.*, 293, 295, 299-313 *pass.*
 Cushions, imported, 51
Customer's Apology, The, by Thomas Milles, xxx
 Customs, procedure at the port, xiv-xv; measures of the government to make procedure more efficient, xiv, xxiv, xxvii, xxix, xxxv; farms of the customs, xiii, xix-xx, xxvi, xxxii-xxxiii, 2, 9, 15-6, 28

 Deals, Mayborough, imported, xlv (2), li n., 5, 7 (3), 19, 21, 31 (2), 33 (2), 35, 41, 51, 75, 79
 Norway, *unspecified*, exported, 247; imported, 39, 41-3 *pass.*, 49-55 *pass.*, 63-7 *pass.*, 75-81 *pass.*, 93-9 *pass.*, 117-25 *pass.*, 135-43 *pass.*, 145, 155-63 *pass.*, 169-75 *pass.*, 184-91 *pass.*, 199-205 *pass.*, 223, 225, 227, 231-3 *pass.*, 237 (2), 241 (2), 261 *pass.*, 265-71 *pass.*, 273, 275, 277, 293-309 *pass.*
 sawn, imported, 95
 slit, imported, 95, 97-99 *pass.*, 119, 135, 139, 161, 163
 spruce, imported, 75
 Depression of 1620, v, xx, xl, xli; of 1629-30, v, xx
 Dishes, earthen, imported, 169, 171, 173, 175, 199, 207, 225, 235 (2), 237, 243, 289
 galley, imported, 257, 259, 269, 273, 277, 289
 Dover pier, toll for repair of, 15, 27, 28, 31
 Dozens (cloth), 'Island', exported, 45
 single, exported, xlv, xlvii, 45 *pass.*, 57, 59, 69 (2), 71, 85, 105-7 *pass.*, 129 (2), 131

 Earth, tobacco pipe, exported, 247
 Eastland company of York, xxxii
 Exchequer, enrolment of customs accounts in, xiii-xiv; issues and receives port books, xiii, xvi (3), xvii, xviii-xx, xxxii

 Figs, imported, 88, 101, 135, 173, 184, 187, 199 (2)
 Fine Rolls, xxviii
 Firnando buckwood, imported, 41
 Firsney Sands, shipwreck on, xxvii, 291

 Flax, dressed, imported, 159, 173, 235-9 *pass.*, 243 (3), 255-9 *pass.*, 263, 265, 267, 269, 275-7 *pass.*, 289-95 *pass.*, 299, 301, 303 (2), 305, 307 (3), 311, 313 (3)
 rough, undressed, *unspecified*, imported, xlv, xlvii, xlviii, xlix, 43 (2), 53, 65, 67, 97, 115, 119, 147, 155, 161, 165, 168-74 *pass.*, 184, 187 (2), 191, 199-209 *pass.*, 218-29 *pass.*, 235-43 *pass.*, 255-79 *pass.*, 289-313 *pass.*
 Flocks, exported, 57, 59
 Frying pans, imported, 168, 184, 187, 199, 207, 209, 229, 239
 Fuller's earth, exported, 131, 167
 Fustick wood, imported, 229

 Galls, imported, 201
 Ginger, imported, 141, 145, 159, 191, 255
 Glass, Burgundy, imported, 29, 33, 39, 41, 49
 Rhenish, imported, xlv, xlvii (2), xlviii, 35 (2), 43 (3), 53 (2), 55, 65 (2), 67, 77, 79, 81, 93-7 *pass.*
 Glasses, exported, 283; imported, 187
 Glue, exported, 59, 107, 133, 149, 151, 167 (3), 179 (2), 181, 193, 213, 215 (3), 217 (2), 247-51 *pass.*, 281-5 *pass.*, 315-21 *pass.*
 Goose wings and quills, exported, 213, 247, 249 *pass.*, 251, 315
 Goshawks, imported, 55

 Hairbrushes, imported, 235
 Harden cloth, *see* Linen and harden, Twill and harden
 Harvests, xl
 Hats, imported, 88, 101
 Hazel hoops, imported, 41, 55, 79, 99, 159, 189, 231
 Hemp, exported, 23, 133, 149 (3)
 dressed, imported, xlvii, 65, 141, 159
 rough, *unspecified*, imported, xlvii, 67, 141, 231
 Hempseed, exported, 9, 37 (4), 45 *pass.*, 57-9 *pass.*, 69-71 *pass.*, 85, 105, 107, 109, 129, 132-3 *pass.*, 149-51 *pass.*, 153 (2), 167 (3), 177-81 *pass.*, 193 (3), 196, 213 (3), 247-51 *pass.*, 321
 Herrings, imported, 43, 47, 49, 67, 75 (3), 81, 103, 125, 135, 137, 155
 Hogshead staves, exported, 37
 Holland cloth, imported, 46, 49, 117, 121, 139, 191, 227, 259
 Hops, imported, 29, 33, 35 (2), 39, 41 (2), 53, 55 (2), 79, 91, 93, 99, 117, 119, 125, 137 (2), 139, 147, 161, 163, 165, 168-75 *pass.*, 187, 203, 223, 225 (3), 227, 239 (3), 243-5 *pass.*

- Horse hair, long, exported, 177, 179, 181
 (2), 193 (2), 213, 215 (2), 217, 247,
 249 (3), 281, 315, 317 (2), 321
 short, imported, 199, 207, 235
 Horsehides, exported, 9
 Household stuff, exported, 283
 Hundred (measure), xxiv-xxv
- Impositions, xxv, xlii-xliii
 Instruments, exported, 283
 Iron, imported, 43, 194, 199
 Iron rods, nail rods, imported, 207, 219,
 221, 223 (2), 225, 239
 spikes, imported, 199
 wares, imported, 199
- Joists, fir, small, seven-ell, imported, 79,
 123, 137, 139, 141 (2), 143, 173,
 175 (2), 189-91 *pass.*
- Jugs, earthen, stone, uncovered, im-
 ported, 175, 185, 187 (2), 275, 289,
 305, 307, 311, 313 (2)
- Kerseys, exported, xlv, xlv, 27, 37, 45
pass., 57, 69, 105-7 *pass.*, 129 *pass.*,
 167, 193
- Kettles, imported, 43, 203 (2), 209, 279
- Lambskins, tawed, exported, 69
 untawed, morkins, exported, xlv,
 xlv, xlviii, xlix, 1, 45, 57 (2), 69
 (2), 71, 85, 105 (2), 129, 149, 153,
 167, 213 (2), 215, 283, 317 (2)
- Latten wire, imported, 41
- Lawn, Silesia, Sletia, imported, 81, 97
- Lead, exported, 9, 11, 105-9 *pass.*, 129-
 31 *pass.*, 133, 149-51 *pass.*, 167
 (3), 213, 281-5 *pass.*, 315-21
pass.
- Leather, white, exported, 45, 69, 149,
 153, 167. *See also* Sheepleather
- Leccage, *leccagium*, xxvi
- Linen cloth, linen and harden cloth,
 imported, 5 (2), 7, 19, 21, 28, 31,
 35 *pass.*, 47, 49, 51, 63, 79, 81 (2),
 87, 88, 97, 101 (2), 103, 115, 123
 (2), 137, 141, 157, 191 (2), 233 (3),
 273
- Lings (fish), imported, 43, 113, 141, 203
- Linseed, exported, 9 (3), 25, 37 (3), 45
pass., 59 (2), 71 (3), 85 (3), 105,
 129-31 *pass.*, 132-3 *pass.*, 149-51
pass., 153 (2), 167 *pass.*, 177, 181,
 193 (3), 196, 213-7 *pass.*, 247-51
pass., 281-5 *pass.*, 315-21 *pass.*;
 imported, 155
- Lodgwood, imported, 39
- Mace, imported, 41, 159
- Madder, imported, 205, 223, 225, 235,
 239, 263, 271
- Malt, exported, 15, 23-5 *pass.*, 37
 (2)
- Masts, small, imported, 189, 203, 241
- Merchants, meaning of the term 'mer-
 chant', xxiii-xxiv, 1; nationality,
 xxiv; place of residence, xxxiv-
 xxxv
- Millstones, imported, 267
- Molasses, imported, 209
- Mustard seed, exported, 71 (2), 105, 217,
 247 (2)
- Nags, exported, 107
- Nails, *see* Iron rods
- Nationality, i.e. aliens and denizens,
 xxii, xxiv, 46, 60
- Nutmegs, imported, 141, 159
- Oars, imported, xlviii, 75, 161
- Oatmeal, imported, 115
- Oats, imported, 88, 101, 113 (2), 115,
 117
- Oil cakes, exported, 9 (2), 11, 25 (2),
 37 (2), 45, 57-9 *pass.*, 71 (2), 213,
 249, 281, 315-(3), 317, 321
- Olives, imported, 137
- Onions, imported, 21, 43
- Oranges, imported, 155
- Orders of 1564 about procedure in the
 custom-house, xiv-xvii, xx n.,
 xxi, xxiii, xxiv, xxvi, xxxi, xxxii,
 xxxiv
- Ox horns, exported, 59, 107
- Pantiles, imported, 259
- Paper, imported, 35, 41, 49, 53 (2), 77,
 79, 119, 273 (2)
- Parchment, exported, 249
- Peas, exported, 23; imported, 113
- Pepper, imported, 46, 49, 79, 159, 191,
 199, 201, 209, 255 (2)
- Pewter, exported, 131
- Pipestaves, imported, xlv, 65
- Pitch, great bond, small bond, *unspeci-*
fied, imported, xlv-1 *pass.*, 29, 33,
 35 (2), 39-41 *pass.*, 43, 49, 53 (3),
 55, 65-7 *pass.*, 75-81 *pass.*, 88,
 93-101 *pass.*, 117, 135 (2), 141,
 161, 169, 171, 199, 205, 231 (2),
 237, 239, 245, 255, 257, 265, 269,
 275 (2), 277 (2), 299, 311, 313
- Plains (cloth), northern, exported, 45
- Poles, small fir, imported, 75, 161, 163,
 169-75 *pass.*, 189-91 *pass.*, 194,
 205 (2), 223, 227, 231 (2)
- Portage, xxv

Port books, at Public Record Office, xi, xiii, xviii; as historical sources, v-vi, xiii-xiv, xxxii ff., xli xlii, l-li; copied from what?, xvi, xvii, xxxi xxxii, 27, 196; before 1564, xvi; as the collector's account, xix, 1-2, 14-6, 28-9; form of entry in, xx ff.; title, xviii, 1-2, 13, 27; quitance, xix, 2, 14, 16, 28; gap in series 1640-60, xviii

Post entry, xxv

Pots, iron, imported, 184, 187, 199, 207, 209, 219, 221, 223 (3), 225, 231 (2), 239, 243, 245

stone, uncovered, imported, 159, 199, 207, 209, 225, 227, 239 (2), 243, 257 (2), 259, 265 (2), 269, 277, 291, 295 (2), 301, 307, 313 (2)

Prunes, imported, 3, 5, 17, 19, 39-43 *pass.*, 46, 49, 53, 60, 63, 67, 77, 81, 83, 88, 93 *pass.*, 101, 115-27 *pass.*, 137 (2), 141, 143, 145, 147 (3), 155-7 *pass.*, 168, 171, 184, 185, 187 (3), 201 (3), 211, 221, 227, 229, 231, 237, 241, 257, 261 (2), 263, 273, 275, 277 (2), 279 *pass.*, 291, 293 (2), 295, 297, 299-311 *pass.*

Puritanism, xlii-xliii

Rafters, imported, 31

Raisins, imported, 65, 113

great, imported, 99, 135

Malaga, imported, 137, 145

sol, solis, of the sun, imported, 73, 79, 135, 137, 141, 145, 155, 184, 187, 191, 215

Rapeseed, exported, 59, 85, 129, 131 (3), 196, 215 (2), 217 (3), 247-51 *pass.*, 285 (2), 315-7 *pass.*, 321 (3)

Rice, imported, 88, 101, 168, 171, 201 (2), 209, 219-25 *pass.*, 229 *pass.*, 235, 237, 243 (2), 245, 255-9 *pass.*, 273-5 *pass.*, 277, 291-5 *pass.*, 299, 301, 303, 305, 307, 309, 313 (3)

Rosin, imported, 17, 19, 39, 41, 47, 49, 60, 63, 67, 77, 81, 83, 147 (2), 157, 169, 171, 173, 201 (2), 211, 261, 263, 279 (2), 291, 297, 299

Rye, xl: imported, xlv-1 *pass.*, 35, 43, 53, 65 (2), 67, 79, 81 (2), 87-103 *pass.*, 113-27 *pass.*, 135-45 *pass.*, 155, 161 (2), 163 (3), 199-209 *pass.*, 218-231 *pass.*, 237 *pass.*, 239, 243-5 *pass.*, 255-71 *pass.*, 297 (2)

Sailcloth, imported, 301

Salmon, imported, 55

Salt, Bay, exported, 57

French, imported, 53, 127, 135, 137, 141

Spanish, imported, 46, 49, 55, 79, 157

Salt—*cont.*

white, xxxix; imported, 3 (2), 5 *pass.*, 7 *pass.*, 17-21 *pass.*, 28-9 *pass.*, 31-5 *pass.*, 46, 49-55 *pass.*, 60-67 *pass.*, 75-81 *pass.*, 87-103 *pass.*, 113-25 *pass.*, 135-45 *pass.*, 155-9 *pass.*, 163 (3), 191, 201, 203, 233, 269, 277

Scots, 'nationality' of, xxii, xxiv, 27

Seal of the custom-house, xvii n.

Searcher, duties of, xv-xvi, xviii; appointment and residence, xxviii xxix; fees, xxix xxx

Sheep-leather, exported, xlviii, 1, 37, 57, 167, 179, 181, 213, 247, 249 (2), 251, 317. *See also* Leather, white

Sheep pelts, exported, xlix, 283

Sheepskins, tawed, exported, xlv, xlvi, 69 (2), 71, 105, 167, 213

Shipmasters, names, xxii; nationality, xxii; residence, xxxviii

Ship money, xxxvii

Shippers' books, xv, xvii, xxxii

Ships, names, vi, xxi; burthen, xxi-xxxii; home port, xxi, xxii, 1; of Boston, xxxv ff.; Dutch, xxxvi, xxxix, xl-xli; Scottish, xxxvi; a Norwegian ship made English, xxxvi

Silver, export of, lii

Soap, imported, 93, 223, 227

Sound Tolls, xlv ff.

Spars, boom, imported, 43, 51, 81, 95, 97, 99, 117, 125, 137, 157, 161, 175, 189, 191 (2), 233, 241, 265, 271, 295, 299, 309

fir, small, *unspecified*, imported, 19, 35, 41 (3), 43, 51 (2), 77-81 *pass.*, 95-99 *pass.*, 117, 123-127 *pass.*, 137-43 *pass.*, 157, 161 (2), 189, 191, 193, 199, 203, 205, 241, 261 (2), 265-73 *pass.*, 295-9 *pass.*, 303, 305 (3), 309

Spears, small, imported, 79

Starch, imported, 5 (4), 39, 41 (2), 46, 49, 77, 79, 137, 199, 201 (2), 203, 207, 209 (2), 219-225 *pass.*, 229 *pass.*, 235, 237 (2), 239

Steel, imported, 168, 171, 293

Stockings, exported, 105 (2), 107, 129, 133, 149, 167 (2)

Sturgeon, imported, xlviii, 161

Sugar, loaf, imported, 161, 303, 305-7 *pass.*, 311 (2)

muscovado, imported, 139, 168 (2), 171 (2), 173

St. Thomas, imported, 41

white, refined, and powder, imported, 67, 75, 81, 93, 117, 123, 135, 139, 141, 143, 145 (3), 163, 191, 195, 207, 209 (3), 219-21 *pass.*, 239, 243, 255 (3), 263, 265 (2), 269, 271, 273-9 *pass.*, 289-313 *pass.*

Surveyor, duties of, xvi; residence, xxix; salaries, xxx

- Tallow, exported, 25
- Tar, small bond, great bond, *unspecified*, imported, xlvii, 1, 29, 33, 35, 39, 41, 43 (3), 49, 53 (2), 55, 65, 75, 79 (2), 99, 127, 135 (2), 141 (2), 143, 169, 171, 175, 187-91 *pass.*, 199, 233, 235, 239, 241, 245, 255 (2), 259-63 *pass.*, 267, 271, 277 (2), 289-93 *pass.*, 297 (2), 299, 309, 311, 313 (2)
- Tarras, imported, 79, 255, 301
- Tassels (birds), imported, 55
- Thirty Years War, xxxvi
- Thread, Bruges, imported, 43, 209, 227 pack, imported, 255, 257, 289
- Ticking, imported, 47, 49, 51, 63, 65, 75-81 *pass.*, 137, 157 (2), 191 (2), 203 (2), 233 (3)
- Tiles, imported, 169, 171
- Timber, fir, imported, 269, 273, 277, 295 (2), 297, 303 (2), 305, 309 small, imported, 31
- Tobacco, imported, xxvi, 145, 183, 189, 235
- Tonnage and poundage, xxv, xli n., lii-liii
- Tow, imported, 159, 169, 171
- Train oil, imported, 255, 257 (2), 259, 271, 277 (2), 289-91 *pass.*, 293, 299, 301 (2), 303, 307
- Treacle, imported, 141, 159
- Trinity House, of Hull, xxxvi
- Twill, twill and harden cloth, imported, 51, 67, 75, 77 (2), 79, 87, 99, 101, 103, 115, 123, 139, 157, 163, 191 (2), 203 (2), 233 (3), 269
- 'Very owner' of goods at the customs, xxiii-xxiv
- Vinegar, imported, 3, 5, 39, 41 (2), 43, 47, 49, 60-63 *pass.*, 67, 81, 83, 88, 91, 101, 117 (2), 135-137 *pass.*, 155, 157 (2), 173, 184-7 *pass.*, 199-209 *pass.*, 218-27 *pass.*, 235 (3), 241-5 *pass.*, 257 (3), 261, 263 (3), 269, 271, 273-5 *pass.*, 279 *pass.*, 289 (2), 291 (2), 297, 299, 301 (2), 303 (2), 307-313 *pass.*
- Wagon, Holland, imported, 199
- Wainscots, imported, xlv, 29, 33, 49, 53, 65, 97, 117, 137, 155
- Warrants, *see* Cockets and warrants
- Warrants at sight, xxiv, xxv
- Wax, exported, 37. *See also* Beeswax
- Wheat, exported, 37 (3), 177-81 *pass.*; imported, xlv, 46, 47 (2), 49 *pass.*, 51, 53, 65, 95, 113, 115, 143
- Wheelbarrows, imported, 199
- Whetstones, imported, 269
- White lead, imported, 243
- Wills, xxviii, xxxiv
- Wine, crane for unloading, xxvii; duties on, xxv, 132, 183 (2), 253; from Bordeaux, Netherlands, xl-xli, lii-liii; quantity imported annually, lii-liii; farm of duties on, 2, 15-16
- Canary, imported, 79, 97, 209
- Claret, imported, 155
- Cognac, imported, 97, 141, 161
- Gascon, French, imported, 3 (2), 5 (3), 17-21 *pass.*, 29, 31-3 *pass.*, 47, 49-55 *pass.*, 60-7 *pass.*, 75-83 *pass.*, 91-3 *pass.*, 101 (2), 115-7 *pass.*, 121, 127 (2), 135-47 *pass.*, 155-7 *pass.*, 173, 184-7 *pass.*, 191, 195, 199-211 *pass.*, 218-29 *pass.*, 235-45 *pass.*, 255-79 *pass.*, 289-291 *pass.*, 297-313 *pass.*
- Malaga, imported, 113 (2), 191, 263
- Rhenish, imported, 301
- Spanish, sack, sherry sack, imported, 7, 65, 79, 89, 91, 95, 97, 101, 113 *pass.*, 115, 121, 125, 127, 135-47 *pass.*, 155 (2), 159, 161, 165, 173 *pass.*, 191, 199, 209, 218-227 *pass.*, 257 (3), 275, 293, 301 (2), 307 (2), 309 sweet, imported, 49 (2)
- Witham, River, xxvii
- Wreck, xxvi-xxvii
- Yarn, imported, 47, 49, 51 (2), 63, 65, 75-81 *pass.*, 87, 95, 99, 101, 115, 123
- Yellow ochre, imported, 229, 235, 243

DA
670
L69L5

Lincoln Record Society,
Lincoln, Eng.
Publications

7.5

PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

